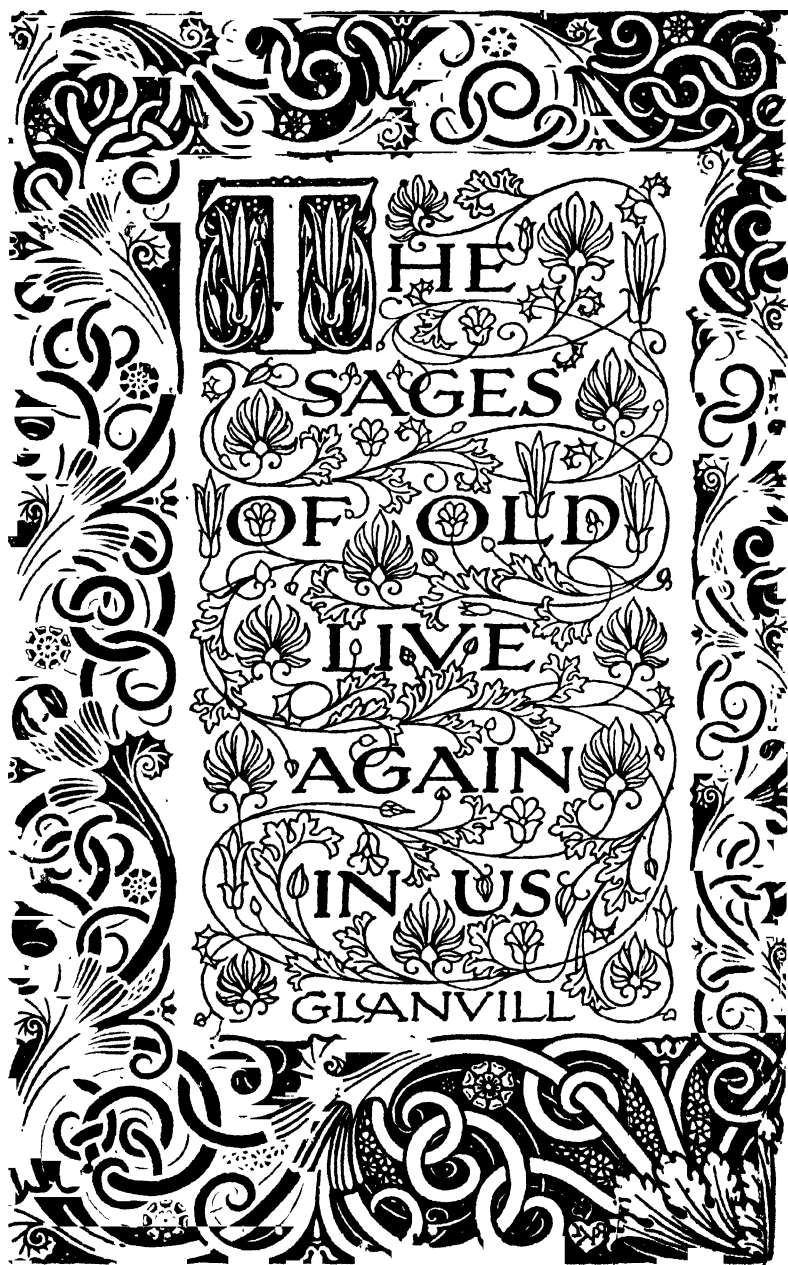


# VISVA-BHARATI LIBRARY



PRESENTED BY





THE  
ACHARNIANS  
*and two other*  
*Plays of* ARIS-  
TOPHANES  
*Translated by J.*  
*Hookham Frere:*



LONDON PUBLISHED  
by J. M. DENT & CO  
AND IN NEW YORK  
BY E. P. DUTTON & CO





## INTRODUCTION

ARISTOPHANES, the greatest of the Greek writers of comedy, was born at Kydathenaion, a deme of Athens, in the middle of the fifth century B.C. (450 B.C.) We know but little of the details of his life, save the plays he wrote, and the dates at which they were produced. Although some lines of a contemporary poet, Eupolis, complaining of the success of foreigners, have been supposed to refer to him, his full Athenian citizenship can hardly be doubted; because, when Kleon, the great leader of the democratic party at Athens, in revenge for the bitter attacks made upon him by Aristophanes, brought an accusation against the latter in 426 B.C. of fraudulently using the privileges of a full citizen, the prosecution failed.

Aristophanes tells us that he owned land in the island of Aegina, which must have been left to him by his father Philippos; and this, taken in conjunction with the facts that he produced at least eight of his plays under the names of other people—an arrangement which implies a sacrifice of pecuniary profit in order to avoid the labour of training the chorus and superintending the actual details of production—and that his whole attitude to his time is that of the independent aristocrat, warrants us in believing that he must have been a man of independent means. He died about 385 B.C. and left three sons, Philippos, Araros, and Nikostratos, all of whom were comic poets. He is said to have written in all fifty-six plays, of which only eleven have come down to us entire, though we possess many fragments of the others through their having been preserved as quotations in the works of later writers.

The "Old Comedy" of Athens, of which the plays of Aristophanes are the only extant examples, was merely a highly-developed form of the mumming which took place at the vintage and harvest festivals; festivals which were, generally speaking, celebrated in honour of some god of fruitfulness or increase, whose name varied in different

localities. At these revels, with their attendant processions, the utmost license was allowed. Especially was this true in the matter of speech. The band of mummers who marched about at the festival of Pan or Dionysus not only sang songs in honour of the god, but were permitted by custom to mock at and insult those persons whose influence and authority ordinarily kept them in awe. Gradually; first, by giving them a song to sing—written specially for the occasion—next by organising their improvised clowning into definite set acting, the *Komoi*, or bands of revellers, developed into the chorus and actors who performed a *Komoidia* or comedy. We can thus understand two characteristics of Aristophanes which are apt to strike the modern reader with astonishment and repulsion. The reckless abuse and bitter satire of the old comedy were a continuation of the freedom and license of the village festivals, while his indecency is due, partly to the survival at the festivals of Dionysus of very primitive forms of worship, and partly to the simple and outspoken frankness of the Greeks on topics which modern taste leaves rigorously unmentioned. Towards that “*nostalgie de la bone*” which is so dangerous a snare to all emotional races, the Greek attitude of mind was one of frank recognition. If, as Aristotle says, the object of tragedy is “to purge our minds of pity and terror” by representing pathetic and awe-inspiring scenes upon the stage, then it is easy to understand how the Greeks brought themselves to believe that the lower emotions and desires might, in a similar manner, be purged away by free and outspoken comedy.

But the period during which the political outspokenness of Aristophanes and his contemporaries flourished was a short one. Comedy developed in Greece far more rapidly than tragedy. The chorus was abolished—the last plays of Aristophanes himself are almost without it—so that we may regard him as not only the greatest writer of the old comedy, but also as the first of the new school of writers in whose work the plot of the play is developed, and the old abuse of political opponents disappears. In the hands of the writers of the fourth century, comedy ceases to be a pamphlet or manifesto directed against men and opinions the poet dislikes, and becomes more and more the form of

art which we ourselves describe by that name. Modern comedy aims at being much more than a faithful picture of manners; it is a criticism of life. Comedy in the time of Aristophanes, though the conception of it was changing even in his lifetime, was a criticism of opinions, and it was against all those tendencies of the time which he dislled that he directed the keen shafts of his bitter wit.

Three things in the political and intellectual life of his time especially moved the anger of Aristophanes. These were the war policy of the party of imperial expansion, which was voiced by the leader of the democratic party, Kleon, whom Aristophanes makes the object of some of the most bitter and reckless political abuse in literature; the advanced thought of the time in matters of philosophical speculation; and finally, the embodiment of that thought in contemporary literature, especially in the tragedies of Euripides. With all the keenness of a satirist of genius, Aristophanes absorbed as much current speculation as was necessary for his purpose, but he was careful not to understand too much. Had he done so he might have sympathised with his opponents, and so spoilt his mockery! Whether wilfully or not it is hard to say, but his misunderstanding of the philosophers, as exemplified by his caricature of Socrates in the *Clouds*, is complete, for he attributes to him views on religion, physical speculations, and methods of education which he must have gathered from the teachings of half a dozen of the leading sophists of the day. His attitude of mind towards Euripides is even more difficult to understand. He is always attacking him, and is never tired of pointing out that it is such teaching as that of the tragedian—such abandoned views of morality, such pictures of men and women—which is responsible for the corruption of the age and the degeneracy of the Athenians. And yet he can never, even for a moment, forget Euripides' plays. To such an extent does he imitate Euripides that not only is he for ever parodying single lines and even whole passages, but the contemporary writer Kratinos actually invented the word "Euriparistophanize" to describe the style of the two writers. Euripides' plays can seldom have been out of his hands. He must have known them by heart.

## Aristophanes' Plays

The following are the plays of Aristophanes which have come down to us:—

The *Acharnians* was produced in 425 B.C., the seventh year of the Peloponnesian war. In this play the author pleads the cause of peace, and attacks the democratic war-party. It is the oldest comedy preserved, and quite one of the best. He goes out of his way to attack Euripides, but he betrays a certain amount of caution in dealing with his powerful enemy Kleon. In the following year Aristophanes produced the *Knights*, the first play which he brought out in his own name. It is simply an attack on Kleon, a shower of abuse in return for the prosecution of 426. It was a brilliant success, and won the first prize. But the next play, the *Clouds*, was a comparative failure. Our present version is not the original one, which lacked the argument between the Just Cause and the Unjust Cause and the scene at the end in which Socrates' "thinking-shop" is burnt. Aristophanes himself thought very highly of the play, but it is more than probable that the caricature of Socrates is too distorted to have appealed to an audience which knew the original. The *Wasps*, which appeared in 422, is a return to politics, and is an elaborate satire on the fondness of the Athenians for sitting on juries. The *Peace*, the next play, has but little interest, save for the parody of the *Bellerophon* (a lost play of Euripides) with which it opens. It is really an elaborate manifesto in favour of the Peace of Nikias, which gave Athens a temporary respite from the war. Seven years later the *Birds* was produced. This play is Aristophanes' masterpiece. In genuine humour, in interest, and in imaginative and poetic beauty it far surpasses the others. It appeared at a time of intense excitement at Athens, during the preparations for the Sicilian expedition. For the moment Aristophanes' political opinions were too unpopular to be safe, so the *Birds* turns away from the turbulent world of war and affairs, and takes refuge in the realm of pure fancy.

The three plays dealing with the "woman question" may be considered together. The *Lysistrata* and the *Thesmophoriazusae* were produced in the same year (411 B.C.) Athens was now under an oligarchy, and no references to politics was possible, so Aristophanes tries to

make up by indecency in the first play and by a witty attack on Euripides in the second. Many years' later Aristophanes returned to the subject of the position of women, and wrote the *Ecclesiazusae* or *Women in Parliament*. It is really an attack on the communistic ideas which were afloat at the time. Though it contains some witty repartees, it is really the poorest of his plays. In 406 B.C. Euripides died, and the *Frogs*, which appeared in the following year, was evidently suggested by that event. It is really elaborate literary criticism in the form of a play. As a criticism on Euripides it is preposterously unfair, though the parodies in which it abounds are brilliant. The fun of the opening scenes is in Aristophanes' best vein, and probably of all the comedies it is the one which appeals most to the modern reader. The last of the plays which is preserved, the *Plutus*, is entirely different from all the rest. It is a satire on human life and on the unjust distribution of wealth. With it we take our leave of the boisterous, hearty, scandalous old comedy, and meet a new kind of play, which tries to tell a story and aims at the delineation of character.

It cannot be doubted that Aristophanes is one of the really great writers of the world; but it is open to question whether the soundness of his political views, his moral earnestness, and his patriotism have not been overrated by his admirers. His motto always is "*stare super antiquas vias*," and he is ever contrasting the degenerate men of his own day with their grandfathers who fought at Marathon. More often than not he failed to sympathise with what was best in the movements of his time. The earlier years of his life were passed in an Athens which was still "bright and famous," full of the enthusiasm breathed into her by Perikles and his followers; and he lived through the long-drawn agony of the Peloponnesian war, which culminated so terribly in the disaster before Syracuse in 413, when every Athenian must have felt like the King of the Epeans in Pindar, who beheld "his rich native land, his own city, sink down beneath fierce fire and blows of iron into the deep abyss of calamity." Aristophanes, it may be, was little affected by this final breakdown of Athenian hopes. His political views prevented him from sympathising

much with them. Nevertheless he has many passages which are inspired by a real and nobly-expressed patriotism. He is essentially a product of his own age in his strange combination of broad farce and poetic beauty—for his lyrics, careless as they may seem compared with the choruses of Sophocles, have yet a charm and an enduring freshness which place their writer among the great poets of the world. And finally, though the conception of humour has changed with the centuries, yet the high spirits that surcharged all his comedy, his incomparable energy and rapidity, his power of making his quaintest fancies real and credible, have given him a hold upon the modern world as sure as that of any other Greek poet except Homer.

J. P. MAINE.

English Translations of works and of two or more plays: T. Mitchell (four plays), 1820-22; J. W. Warter (four plays), 1830; C. A. Wheelwright, 1837; B. D. Walsh (three plays), 1837; W. J. Hickie (from Dindorf's text), Bohn, 1848, etc.; J. H. Frere (Acharnians, Knights, Birds), 1839, 1840; L. H. Rudd (eight plays), 1867; with occasional comments by J. H. Frere and introduction by Morley (three plays), Morley's Universal Library, 1886; B. B. Rogers (Gr. and Eng.), 1902, etc.; World's Classics (four plays by J. H. Frere), introduction by W. W. Merry, 1907; New Universal Library (five plays, translation, and essay on Aristophanic Comedy by J. H. Frere), 1908; see also Lubbock's Hundred Best Books, No. 69 (Frere's translation of Aristophanes, with plays by Sophocles and Euripides by other translators); Selections from Aristophanes with notes, A. Sidgwick, 1871, 1876-79. Other translations of single plays.

# CONTENTS

	PAGE
THE ACHARNIANS . . . . .	I
THE KNIGHTS . . . . .	61
THE BIRDS . . . . .	135





# THE ACHARNIANS



## THE ACHARNIANS

DICÆOPOLIS, whose name may be interpreted as conveying the idea of honest policy, is the principal character in the play. He is represented as a humorous, shrewd countryman (a sort of Athenian Sancho), who (in consequence of the war, and the invasion of Attica by the Peloponnesian Army) had been driven from his house and property to take shelter in the city. Here his whole thoughts are occupied with regret for the comforts he has lost, and with wishes for a speedy peace. The soliloquy in which he appears in the first scene represents him seated alone in the place of Assembly, having risen early to secure a good place, his constant practice (he says), in order "to bawl, to abuse and interrupt the speakers," with the exception of those, and those only, who are arguing in favour of an immediate peace. But the Magistrates and men of business, not having so much leisure on their hands as the worthy countryman, are less punctual in their attendance, and he is kept waiting, to his great discomfort; their seats are empty, and the citizens in the market-place are talking and idling, or shifting about to avoid a most notable instrument of democratic coercion—namely, a cord coloured with ochre, which the officers stretch across the market-place in order to drive the loiterers to the place of Assembly; those that are overtaken by the rope, being marked by the ochre, besides the damage to their dress, becoming liable to a nominal fine. To avoid the sense of weariness, he is in the habit (as he tells us), upon such occasions, of giving a forced direction to his thoughts; and he gives a sample of his mode of employing this expedient in the very first lines: he is tasking himself to recollect and sum up all the things that had occurred of late either to gratify or to annoy him. At length, however, he is relieved from the pursuit of this unsatisfactory pastime. The Magistrates arrive and take their seats—the place of Assembly is filled, and silence is proclaimed—when a new personage enters hastily. Here we have an instance of the peculiar character of

invention which belongs to the ancient comedy; in which a bodily form and action is given to those images which have no existence except in the forms of animated or fanciful language. "If a deity were to come down among the Athenians and propose to conclude a peace for them, they would not listen to him." This phrase is here exhibited in action; for the personage above mentioned is a demigod (descended immediately from Ceres herself, as he proves by a very rapid and confident recitation of his genealogy), but his offer of his services as a mediator are very ill received, and he very narrowly escapes being taken into custody.

The next persons who present themselves to the Assembly are two Envoys returned from a mission to the Court of Persia, which they have contrived to prolong for several years. They relate all the hardships which they had undergone in luxurious entertainments and in tedious journeys with a splendid equipage: they moreover had been detained by an unforeseen circumstance on their arrival at the capital. The state of things was such as Autolycus describes: "The King is not at the Palace, he is gone to purge melancholy and air himself:" but the King of Persia was not gone, like the King of Bohemia, "on board a new ship;" he was gone with a magnificent military retinue to the Golden Mountains, where, according to the Ambassadors' report, he continued for eight months in an unremitting course of cathartics. On his return to the Capital, they had the honour of being presented, and entertained at a most singular and marvellous banquet; finally, they had succeeded in their mission, and had brought with them a confidential servant of the Crown of Persia (a nobleman of high rank, though rather of a suspicious name), Shamartabas, commissioned to declare His Majesty's intention to the people of Athens. Shamartabas holds the distinguished office and title of the King's Eye: of course the mask which is assigned him is distinguished by an Eye of enormous size, the appearance of which and the gravity of gesture suited to such an exalted personage excite the rustic republican spleen of honest Dicæopolis. The communications of the great Persian Courtier, being in his own language and consequently unintelligible, are variously interpreted. Dicæopolis takes upon himself to question him peremptorily, and in the course of the examination discovers a couple of effeminate Athenian fops, disguised as Eunuchs, in his train; this discovery, however,

creates no sensation. The King's Eye is invited, with the usual honours to a Banquet in the Prytaneum; but when Dicæopolis sees these impostors and enemies of his country upon the point of being rewarded with a good dinner, the indignation which is excited in his independent spirit decides at once his future destinies and the conduct of all the scenes which follow. In that tone which a person is apt to employ when he fancies that the zeal of his friends gives him a right to command their services, he calls out very peremptorily for Amphitheus, and without any preamble or prefatory request, directs him to proceed to Sparta without loss of time, and to conclude a separate peace for him (Dicæopolis), his wife and family, advancing to him at the same time the principal sum of eight drachmas for that purpose.

Another Envoy now appears, returned from a Court of a different description. He has not, like the former, any complaints to make of having been overwhelmed with an excess of ostentation and profusion from the Grand Monarque of those times; he has resided with a sort of contemporary Czar Peter, the Autocrat of Thrace, having lived (of course according to his own account) in a most jolly barbarous intimacy with that rising potentate, and inspiring him with the sincerest hearty zeal in favour of the polished state of Athens. His son, the heir apparent, had been admitted by the Athenians to the freedom of their City, an honour which, in their opinion (as well as in that of Mr. Peter Putty in Foote's farce), any prince ought to be proud of; and the Assembly are accordingly informed of the delight and enthusiasm with which the compliment had been accepted. They are presented moreover with a specimen of the auxiliary troops, somewhat singularly equipped, which their new ally is willing to employ in their service, but at a rate of pay which Dicæopolis exclaims against as scandalous. He has soon other causes of complaint; for attracted by the passion for garlic, which it seems is predominant amongst them, the Odontians (for that is the name of the tribe to which the new warriors belong) begin their operations by plundering the store which Dicæopolis had provided for his own luncheon; outrageous at this injury, after reproaching the Magistrates with their apathy in suffering it, he takes, what it seems was an effectual mode of dissolving the Assembly, by declaring that a storm is coming on, and affirming that he has felt a drop of rain.

This sort of Polish Veto nullifies the proceedings of the Assembly, which is accordingly dissolved. Dicæopolis is left lamenting over the pillage of his provisions, but his spirits are soon revived by the appearance of Amphitheus, who has returned with samples of Treaties of Peace or Truces. These Treaties or Truces are typified by the wines employed in the libations by which they were ratified; a conceit, which in the language of the original appears less extravagant, the Greeks having only one and the same word by which they expressed the idea of a truce and that of the libation by which it was rendered valid. Amphitheus is in a hurry, having been (as he says) discovered and pursued by a number of old Rustics of Acharnæ, who, since the ruin of the vineyards of their village by the invading army, had become furious against a peace. Dicæopolis tastes and discusses the qualities of the wines, and having fixed upon a sample of thirty years' growth, goes away with a determination to avail himself of the change in his affairs, by keeping the Feast of Bacchus once more in his own village; while Amphitheus runs off to avoid the Acharnians whom he had outrun, but who are still in quest of him.

# SCENE—THE PNYX

*Dicæopolis.* How many things there are to cross and vex me,  
 My comforts I compute at four precisely,  
 My griefs and miseries at a hundred thousand.  
 Let's see what there has happened to rejoice me  
 With any real kind of joyfulness;  
 Come, in the first place I set down five talents,  
 Which Cleon vomited up again and refunded;  
 There I rejoiced; I loved the Knights for that;  
 'Twas nobly done, for the interests of all Greece.  
 But again I suffered cruelly in the Theatre  
 A tragical disappointment. There was I  
 Gaping to hear old Æschylus, when the Herald  
 Called out, "Theognis,<sup>1</sup> bring your chorus forward."  
 Imagine what my feelings must have been!  
 But then Dexitheus pleased me coming forward  
 And singing his Bœotian melody:  
 But next came Chæris with his music truly,  
 That turned me sick, and killed me very nearly.  
 But never in my lifetime, man nor boy,  
 Was I so vexed as at this present moment;  
 To see the Pnyx, at this time of the morning,  
 Quite empty, when the Assembly should be full.  
 There are our Citizens in the market-place,  
 Lounging and talking, shifting up and down  
 To escape the painted twine that ought to sweep  
 The shoal of them this way; not even the presidents  
 Arrived—they're always last, crowding and jostling  
 To get the foremost seat; but as for peace  
 They never think about it—Oh, poor Country!  
 As for myself, I'm always the first man.  
 Alone in the morning, here I take my place,  
 Here I contemplate, here I stretch my legs;

10

20

30

<sup>1</sup> A bad tragic poet, ridiculed in this play.



- 'I think and think—I don't know what to think.  
 I draw conclusions and comparisons,  
 I ponder, I reflect, I pick my nose,  
 I make a stink—I make a metaphor,  
 I fidget about, and yawn and scratch myself;  
 Looking in vain to the prospect of the fields,  
 Loathing the city, longing for a peace,  
 To return to my poor village and my farm, 40  
 That never used to cry, "Come buy my charcoal!"  
 Nor, "Buy my oil!" nor "Buy my anything!"  
 But gave me what I wanted, freely and fairly,  
 Clear of all cost, with never a word of buying,  
 Or such buy-words. So here I'm come, resolved  
 To bawl, to abuse, to interrupt the speakers,  
 Whenever I hear a word of any kind  
 Except for an immediate peace. Ah there!  
 The presidents at last; see, there they come!  
 All scrambling for their seats—I told you so! 50  
*Herald.* Move forward there! Move forward all of ye  
 Further! within the consecrated ground.  
*Amphitheus.* Has anybody spoke?  
*Her.* Is anybody  
 Prepared to speak?  
*Amp.* Yes, I.  
*Her.* Who are you and what?  
*Amp.* Amphitheus the Demigod.  
*Her.* Not a Man?  
*Amp.* No, I'm immortal; for the first Amphitheus  
 Was born of Ceres and Triptolemus,  
 His only son was Keleüs, Keleüs married  
 Phænarete my grandmother, Lykinus  
 My father was their son; that's proof enough 60  
 Of the immortality in our family.  
 The Gods moreover have dispatched me here  
 Commissioned specially to arrange a peace  
 Betwixt this City and Sparta—notwithstanding  
 I find myself rather in want at present.  
 Of a little ready money for my journey.  
 The Magistrates won't assist me.  
*Her.* Constables!  
*Amp.* O Keleüs and Triptolemus, don't forsake me!

# The Acharnians

7

*Dic.* You presidents, I say! you exceed your powers;  
 You insult the Assembly, dragging off a man  
 That offered to make terms and give us peace.

70

*Her.* Keep silence there.

*Dic.* By Jove, but I won't be silent,  
 Except I hear a motion about peace.

*Her.* Ho there! the Ambassadors from the King of Persia.

*Dic.* What King of Persia? what Ambassadors?

I'm sick of foreigners and foreign animals,  
 Peacocks <sup>1</sup> and Coxcombs and Ambassadors.

*Her.* Keep silence there.

*Dic.* What's here? What dress is that?  
 In the name of Ecbatana! <sup>2</sup> What does it mean?

*Amb.* You sent us when Euthymenes was Archon, 80  
 Some few years back, Ambassadors to Persia,  
 With an appointment of two Drachmas each  
 For daily maintenance.

*Dic.* Alas, poor Drachmas!

*Amb.* 'Twas no such easy service, I can tell you,  
 No trifling inconvenience to be dragged  
 Along those dusty, dull Caystrian plains,  
 Smothered with cushions in the travelling chariots,  
 Obligated to lodge at night in our pavilions,  
 Jaded and hacked to death.

*Dic.* My service then 90  
 Was an easy one, you think! on guard all night,  
 In the open air, at the outposts, on a mat.

*Amb.* . . . At our reception we were forced to drink  
 Strong luscious wine in cups of gold and crystal . . .

*Dic.* O rock of Athens! sure thy very stones  
 Should mutiny at such open mockery!

*Amb. (in continuation).*

. . . . with the Barbarians 'tis the test of manhood.  
 There the great drinkers are the greatest men . . . .

*Dic.* As debauchees and coxcombs are with us.

<sup>1</sup> Peacocks had been introduced at the public charge, and were exhibited monthly. It is to be supposed that the exhibition had become rather stale.

<sup>2</sup> The name of an unknown and extraordinary place is sometimes used to express wonder. In New England a thing is said to be "Jerusalem fine." Flanders in the time of Philip III. served the Spaniards for a phrase of wonder, "No hay mas Flandes."

*Amb. (in continuation).*

... In the fourth year we reached the royal residence,  
But found the Sovereign absent on a progress, 100  
Gone with his army to the Golden Mountains,  
To take his ease, and purge his royal person;  
There he remained eight months.

*Dic.* When did he close  
His course of medicine?

*Amb.* With the full of the moon  
He rose, and left his seat, returning homeward:  
There he admitted us to an audience,  
And entertained us at a royal banquet  
With a service of whole oxen baked in crust.

*Dic.* Oxen in crust! what lies, what trumpery! 110  
Did ever any mortal hear the like?

*Amb.* Besides they treated us with a curious bird,  
Much bigger than our own Cleonymus.  
'Tis called the Chousibus.

*Dic.* Ay, by that same token  
We're choused of our two drachmas.

*Amb.* Finally,  
We've brought you here a nobleman, Shamartabas  
By name, by rank and office the King's Eye.

*Dic.* God send a crow to peck it out, I say,  
And yours the Ambassador's into the bargain!

*Her.* Let the King's Eye come forward.

*Dic.* Hercules! 120  
What's here? an eye for the head of a ship!<sup>1</sup> what point,  
What headland is he weathering? what's your course?  
What makes you steer so steadily and so slowly?

<sup>1</sup> The imaginative spirit of antiquity had transformed the head of a ship into the likeness of a human face; the keel served for a nose, a painted eye being inserted on each side, and a portion of the convex projections of the stern was coloured red, to represent a pair of cheeks, whence the epithet "red-cheeked" is applied to ships in Homer. The face thus produced was appropriated to Medusa by the addition of two snakes *diverging from it*, and running along the gunwale (according to Hipponax's description "as if they were going to bite the head of the steersman"). The whole vessel was thus converted into the form of a protecting amulet. It appears by what Herodotus says of the oracle addressed to the Siphnians, that the "red cheeks" must have gone out of fashion in his time; but the "eye" is still universal in the Mediterranean, and the writer of this note has seen the snake in its proper position or direction on the gunwale of small craft in the harbour of Valetta and in the Bay of Cadiz.

*Amb.* Come now, Shamartabas, stand forth; declare

The King's intentions to the Athenian people. . . .

*[Shamartabas here utters some words, which Orientalists  
have supposed to be the common formula prefixed to the  
edicts of the Persian Monarch—Iartaman exarksan  
apissonai satra.]*

*Amb.* You understand it?

*Dic.* No, by Jove, not I.

*Amb. (to Dicæopolis).* He says the King intends to send us gold.

*(to Shamartabas).* Explain about the gold; speak more distinctly.

*Shamartabas.* Sen gooly Jaönau aphooly chest.

*Dic.* Well, that's distinct enough!

*Her.* What does he say? 130

*Dic.* That it's a foolish jest for the Ionians

To imagine that the King would send them gold.

*Amb.* No, no! He's telling ye of chests full of gold.

*Dic.* What chests? you're an impostor. Stand away;  
Keep off; and let me alone to question him.

*[To Shamartabas.]*

You Sir, you Persian! answer me distinctly

And plainly, in presence of this fist of mine;

On pain of a royal purple bloody nose.

Will the King send us gold, or will he not?

*[Shamartabas shakes his head.]*

Have our Ambassadors bamboozled us? *[Shamartabas nods.]*

These fellows nod to us in the Grecian fashion; 141

They're some of our own people, I'll be bound.

One of those eunuchs there I'm sure I know:

I'm positive it's Cleisthenes the Siburtian.

How durst you, you baboon, with such a beard,

And your designing wicked rump close shaved,

To pass yourself upon us for a eunuch?

And who's this other? Sure enough it's Strato!

*Her.* Silence there! Keep your seats!

The Senate have invited the King's Eye

To feast with them in the Prytaneum. 150

*Dic.* There—

An't it enough to drive one mad? to drive one

To hang himself? to be kept here in attendance,

Working myself into a strangury:

## Aristophanes' Plays

Whilst every door flies open to these fellows.  
But I'll do something desperate and decided.  
Where is Amphytheus got to?

*Amph.*

Here am I.

*Dic.* There—take you these eight drachmas on my part,

And make a separate peace for me with Sparta,

For me, my wife and children and maidservant.

160

And you—go on with your embassies and fooleries.

*Her.* Theorus, our ambassador into Thrace,

Returned from King Sitalces!<sup>1</sup>

*Theor.*

Here am I.

*Dic.* More coxcombs called for! Here's another coming.

*Theor.* We should not have remained so long in Thrace . . .

*Dic.* If you hadn't been overpaid I know you wouldn't.

*Theor.* But for the snow, which covered all the country,

And buried up the roads, and froze the rivers.

'Twas singular this change of weather happened

Just when Theognis here, our frosty poet,

170

Brought out his tragedy. We passed our time

In drinking with Sitalces. He's your friend,

Your friend and lover, if there ever was one,

And writes the name of Athens on his walls.<sup>2</sup>

His son, your new-made fellow-citizen,

Had wished to have been enrolled in proper form

At the Apaturian festival; and meanwhile,

During his absence, earnestly desires

That the Apaturian sausages may be sent to him.

He is urgent with his father to befriend

180

His newly adopted countrymen; and in fine

Sitalces has been so far worked upon,

He has sworn at last his solemn Thracian oath,

Standing before the sacrifice, to send

Such an army, he said, that all the Athenian people

Shall think that there's a flight of locusts coming.

*Dic.* Then hang me if I believe a word about it,

Except their being locusts; that seems likely.

<sup>1</sup> Theorus is noted in the *Wasps* as a flattering, super-civil, parasitical person. See his efforts at reconciliation in the next page.

<sup>2</sup> The common practice of lovers both in ancient and modern times; but in this instance there is probably an allusion to some public monuments which recorded the king's alliance with the Athenians in terms flattering to their national vanity.

# The Acharnians

11

*Theor.* And now he has sent some warriors from a tribe  
The fiercest in all Thrace.

*Dic.* Well, come—that's fair. 190

*Her.* The Thracians that came hither with Theorus!  
Let them come forward!

*Dic.* What the plague are these?

*Theor.* The Odomantian army.

*Dic.* The Odomantians?  
Thracians? and what has brought them here from Thrace  
So strangely equipt, disguised, and circumcised?

*Theor.* These are a race of fellows, if you'd hire 'em,  
Only at a couple of drachmas daily pay;  
With their light javelins, and their little bucklers,  
They'd worry and skirmish over all Bœotia.

*Dic.* Two drachmas for those scarecrows! and our seamen, 200  
What would they say to it?—left in arrears,  
Poor fellows, that are our support and safeguard.  
Out, out upon it! I'm a plundered man.  
I'm robbed and ruined here with the Odomantians.  
They're seizing upon my garlic.

*Theor.* (to the Thracians). Oh, for shame,  
Let the man's garlic alone. You shabby fellow,  
You countryman, take care what you're about;  
Don't venture near them when they're primed with garlic.

*Dic.* You Magistrates, have you the face to see it, 210  
With your own eyes—your fellow-citizen  
Here, in the city itself, robbed by barbarians?  
But I forbid the assembly. There's a change  
In the heaven! I felt a drop of rain! I'm witness!

*Her.* The Thracians must withdraw, to attend again  
The first of the next month. The assembly is closed.

*Dic.* Lord help me, what a luncheon have I lost!  
But there's Amphytheus coming back from Sparta.  
Welcome Amphytheus!

*Amph.* I'm not welcome yet,  
There are the Acharnians pursuing me!

*Dic.* How so?

*Amph.* I was coming here to bring the treaties, 220  
But a parcel of old Acharnians smelt me out,  
Case-hardened, old, inveterate, hard-handed  
Veterans of Marathon, hearts of oak and iron,

Slings and smiters. They bawled out and bellowed:  
 "You dog, you villain! now the vines are ruined,  
 You're come with treaties, are you?" Then they stopped,  
 Huddling up handfuls of great slinging stones  
 In the lappets of their cloaks, and I ran off,  
 And they came driving after me pell-mell,  
 Roaring and shouting.

*Dic.* Aye, why let them roar! 230

You've brought the treaties?

*Amph.* Aye, three samples of 'em;

This here is a five years' growth, taste it and try.

*Dic.* Don't like it!

*Amph.* Eh?

*Dic.* Don't like it; it won't do;

There's an uncommon ugly twang of pitch,

A touch of naval armament about it.

*Amph.* Well, here's a ten years' growth, may suit you better.

*Dic.* No, neither of them. There's a sort of sourness

Here is this last, a taste of acid embassies,

And vapid allies turning to vinegar.

*Amph.* But here's a truce of thirty years entire, 240  
 Warranted sound.

*Dic.* O Bacchus and the Bacchanals!

This is your sort! here's nectar and ambrosia!

Here's nothing about providing three days' rations;

It says, "Do what you please, go where you will."

I chuse it, and adopt it, and embrace it,

For sacrifice and for my private drinking.

In spite of all the Acharnians, I'm determined

To remove out of the reach of wars and mischief,

And keep the feast of Bacchus in my farm.

*Amph.* And I'll run off to escape from those Acharnians. 250

Masses of men, when in a state of excitement, whatever may be their collective character or purpose, are apt to separate into two divisions; those of a milder and more reasonable temper taking the one side, and the more ardent and intractable taking the other. This is exemplified in the two Semichoruses. The first are upon the point of abandoning their pursuit, while the second persevere in it with unabated eagerness, indefatigable and (as they afterwards shew themselves) implacable. The first, on the contrary, are by degrees pacified and induced to listen to reason.

This difference of feeling finally produces a struggle between them, in which those who are of "milder mood" obtain the advantage; and

their opponents are obliged to call for assistance from Lamachus, a romantic, enthusiastic military character, and, of course, as decided an advocate for war as Dicaëopolis (the poet's dramatic representative) is for peace. Lamachus appears in his gorgeous armour. Dicaëopolis, under the affectation of extreme terror and simplicity, contrives to banter and provoke him. Lamachus proceeds to violence, and is foiled; after which a dispute is carried on for some time between them upon equal terms; and they finally separate, with a declaration of their respective determinations; the one looking forward to military achievement, and the other to commercial profit and enjoyment.

It may be necessary to say something of an attempt that has been made in the translation of the following Chorus to convey to the English reader some notion of the metrical character of the original. The Poet himself has described the metre as bold and manly, expressive of firmness and vehemence, and, as such, suitable to the persons of whom his Chorus is composed. The Cretic metre (for that is its name) consists of a quaver between two crotchets (— — —), and may be considered as a truncated form of the Trochaic, differing from it only by the subtraction of a short or quaver-syllable; the Trochaic itself consisting of four syllables, a crotchet and quaver alternately (— — — —). In consequence of this affinity, we find that the two metres frequently pass into each other.

In the instance before us, the Chorus begins with the Trochaic, but after the first four lines passes into the Cretic; the second Cretic line exhibits a variety of frequent occurrence in the Greek, the last crotchet being resolved into two quavers (— — — —). Moreover, the alternation between Dicaëopolis and the Chorus is kept up for some time in Trochaics and Cretics alternately.

*Chorus.* Follow faster; all together! search, inquire of every one.

Speak, inform us, have you seen him? whither is the rascal run?

'Tis a point of public service that the traitor should be caught  
In the fact, seized and arrested with the Treaties that he brought.

*1st Semichorus.* He's escaped, he's escaped—

Out upon it! Out upon it!—

Out of sight, out of search.

O the sad wearisome

Load of years!

Well do I remember such a burden as I bore

260

Running with Phayllus<sup>1</sup> with a hamper at my back,

Out alack,

Years ago.

<sup>1</sup> An eminent conqueror in the foot-race at Olympia. There was probably some story of his having been matched (under certain disadvantages) against an active man who had been used to run under a burthen.



But, alas, my sixty winters and my sad rheumatic pain  
Break my speed and spoil my running,—and that old unlucky  
sprain.

He's escaped—

*2nd Semichorus.* But we'll pursue him. Whether we be fast or  
slow,

He shall learn to dread the peril of an old Acharnian foe.

O Supreme Powers above,

Merciful Father Jove,

270

Oh, the vile miscreant wretch;

How did he dare,

How did he presume in his unutterable villany to make a  
peace,

Peace with the detestable, abominable Spartan race.

No, the war must not end—

Never end—till the whole Spartan tribe

Are reduced, trampled down,

Tied and bound, hand and foot.

*Chorus.* Now we must renew the search, pursuing at a steady  
pace,

Soon or late we shall secure him, hunted down from place to  
place. 280

Look about like eager marksmen, ready with your slings and  
stones.

How I long to fall upon him, the villain, and to smash his  
bones!

*Enter DICÆOPOLIS, his WIFE and DAUGHTER, a SLAVE, etc.*

*Dic.* Peace, Peace.

Silence, Silence.

*Chorus.* Stand aside! Keep out of sight! List to the sacrificial  
cries!

There he comes, the very fellow, going out to sacrifice.

Wait and watch him for a minute, we shall have him by  
surprise.

*Dic.* Silence! move forward, the Canephora;

You, Xanthias, follow close behind her there,

• In a proper manner, with your pole and emblem. 290

*Wife.* Set down the basket, daughter, and begin

The ceremony.

## The Acharnians

*Daughter.* Give me the cruet, mother,  
And let me pour it upon the holy cake.

*Dic.* Oh, blessed Bacchus, what a joy it is  
To go thus unmolested, undisturbed,  
My wife, my children, and my family,  
With our accustomed joyful ceremony,  
To celebrate thy festival in my farm.

Well, here's success to the truce of thirty years.

300

*Wife.* Mind your behaviour, child; carry the basket  
In a modest proper manner; look demure  
And grave; a happy fellow will he be  
That has the rummaging of ye. Come, move on.  
Mind your gold trinkets, they'll be stolen else.

*Dic.* Follow behind there, Xanthias, with the pole,  
And I'll strike up the bacchanalian chaunt.

Wife, you must be spectator; go within,  
And mount to the housetop to behold us pass.

[Sings.  
310

Leader of the revel rout,  
Of the drunken roar and shout,  
Crazy mirth and saucy jesting,  
Frolic and intrigue clandestine!  
Half a dozen years are passed,<sup>1</sup>  
Here we meet in peace at last.

All my wars and fights are o'er;  
Other battles please me more,

With my neighbour's maid, the Thracian,  
Found marauding in the wood;  
Seizing on the fair occasion,

320

With a quick retaliation  
Making an immediate booty  
Of her innocence and beauty.  
If a drunken head should ache,  
Bones and heads we never break.

If we quarrel overnight;  
At a full carousing soak,  
In the morning all is right;  
And the shield hung out of sight  
In the chimney smoke.

330

*Chorus.* That's the man. Mind your aim;

<sup>1</sup> This comedy was produced in 425 B.C., the sixth year of the Peloponnesian war.

Pelt away—pelt away.

*Dic.* Heaven and Earth! what's here to do? You'll break the pitcher, have a care!

*Chorus.* We'll break your head,  
We'll break your bones,  
We'll pummel you to death with stones.

*Dic.* Tell me, most serene Acharnians, wherefore, upon what pretence?

*Chorus.* Impudence! Insolence!  
Infamous traitor, do ye dare to ask?

In despite

340

Of duty and right,—

Duty to the state,

Duty to the laws,—

You've presumed to separate

Your private cause,

With the villainous abuse

Of a treasonable truce.

And you dare,

Standing there,

Void of shame, void of grace,

350

To look us in the face.

*Dic.* But my motive: once again, let me be heard, and I'll explain.

*Chor.* No reply. You shall die,  
Stoned and buried all at once,  
Buried in a heap of stones.

*Dic.* Have patience, do! forbear a bit!  
You've never heard my reasons yet.

*Chorus.* We've forborne, long enough;  
Say no more. Trash and stuff!

We detest you worse than Cleon, him that, if he gets his dues,  
We shall cut up into thongs to serve the knights for straps and shoes.

361

We'll not hear ye; your alliance with the worst of enemies,  
With the wicked hated Spartans, we'll avenge it and chastise.

*Dic.* Don't be talking of the Spartans; 'tis another question wholly,

All my guilt or innocence depends upon the treaty solely.

*Chorus.* Don't imagine to cajole us with your arguments and fetches;

# The Acharnians

17

You confess you made a peace with those abominable wretches.

*Dic.* Well, the very Spartans even,—I've my doubts and scruples whether<sup>1</sup>

They've been totally to blame, in ev'ry instance, altogether.

*Chorus.* Not to blame in every instance! Villain, vagabond,  
how dare ye,

Talking treason to our faces, to suppose that we should spare  
ye. 371

*Dic.* Not so totally to blame; and I would show that, here and  
there,

The treatment they received from us has not been absolutely  
fair.

*Chorus.* What a scandal! what an insult! what an outrage on  
the state!

Are ye come to plead before us as the Spartans' advocate?

*Dic.* I'm prepared to plead the cause, and bring my neck here  
for a pledge,

Placed upon the chopping block, ready to meet the axe's  
edge.

*Chorus.* Don't be standing shilly-shally, comrades, let the traitor  
die.

Pummel him with stones to pieces, pound and maul him  
utterly, 380

Mash the villain to a jelly, like a vat of purple dye.

*Dic.* I'm astonished at your temper. Won't you give me leave  
to say

Something in my own defence, my good Acharnians? Hear  
me, pray!

*Chorus.* We're determined not to hear ye.

*Dic.* That will be severe indeed.

*Chor.* We're determined.

*Dic.* Good Acharnians, give me time and  
hear me plead.

*Chorus.* Death awaits you, death this instant.

*Dic.* Then the quick resolve is taken.

Know that I've secured a hostage destined to redeem my  
bacon.<sup>1</sup>

He, your homebred kindly kinsman, he with me shall live or  
perish.

<sup>1</sup> The extravagant burlesque which follows turns upon the occupation of the Acharnians as charcoal-burners.

*Chorus.* What's the matter? Is there any child or infant that  
 you cherish,  
 Missing here amongst you, neighbours, whom he keeps  
 confined in durance? 390

What can else inspire the man with such a confident  
 assurance?

*Dic.* Strike, destroy me then, while I shall act in turn the  
 assassin's part,  
 If the native love of charcoal moves not your obdurate  
 heart.

*[Dicæopolis discovers a hamper of charcoal, and stands  
 over it in a menacing theatrical attitude, with a sword  
 drawn.]*

*Chorus.* O forbear! see there!

See the poor natural Acharnian hamper of our own,  
 Ready to be overthrown.

Spare it, I beseech thee, spare.<sup>1</sup>

*Dic.* I'll not hear; the word is past. Poor thing, this instant  
 is its last.

*Chorus.* Spare it as our only joy,

Our solace and employ,

400

The staff of our declining years.

*Dic.* You, when I besought a hearing, armed your hands and  
 shut your ears.

*Chorus.* Yes, but now we'll permit,

We'll dispense, we'll allow

Your defence.

Our beloved

Larking is at stake.

We submit

Wholly for his sake.

*Dic.* Before we parley or compound, cast me those pebbles to  
 the ground. 410

*Chorus.* See there, all's fair.

But keep your word, sheath the sword.

<sup>1</sup> A burlesque of some scene in a contemporary tragedy in which the actors were "brought to a dead-lock." It should seem as if, in the original here parodied, the assailants had been kept at bay by the counter-menace of destroying some royal infant in a cradle, which suggested the substitute of a hamper of charcoal. In one of the existing tragedies of Euripides there is an instance of a dead-lock quite as decided as the one which seems to be parodied here.

# The Acharnians

19

*Dic.* Other pebbles may be lurking in the lappets of your jerkin.

*Chorus.* Never fear, never doubt;

See them here shaken out.

There's none behind; only mind,

Keep your word, sheath the sword.

And here I fling stone and sling,

Sling and stone, both away,

Both in one; both are gone.

420

*Dic.* Well now, will you please to have done with your noise and nonsense,

And fling them away, too, both. Fine work you've made,

A pretty business! Look there at your hamper.

What a taking the poor creature has been in,

Voiding its coal-dust, like a cuttle-fish,

For very fright; nearly destroyed, in short,

Merely from a want of temper and discretion

On the part of its own friends.<sup>1</sup> 'Tis passing strange,

That human nature should be so possessed

With a propensity to pelt and bawl;

430

When gentle easy Reason might decide

All their debates with order, peace, and law;

When I myself stand here resigned, and ready

To plead my cause before a chopping block,

To vindicate the Spartans and myself.

Yet I, forsooth, can feel the fear of death.

And hold my life as dear as other do.

*Chorus.* Bring the block! Bring it here!

Rogue, for I long to hear

Speedily whatever you can have to say.

440

Speak away.

*Semichorus.* 'Twas your own choice, your own appointed pledge.

Bring forth the chopping-block, and speak away.

*Dic.* Well, there it is. See, there's the chopping-block!

And little I myself am the defendant.

Depend upon it, I'll fight manfully.

I'll never hug myself within my shield;

I'll speak my mind, moreover, about the Spartans.

And yet forsooth a secret anxious fear

Appalls me; for I know the turn and temper

450

<sup>1</sup> Parody of the rhetorical style of Euphides.

Of rustic natures, then delighted most  
 When from some bold declaimer, right or wrong,  
 They hear their country's praises and their own;  
 Delighted, but deluded all the while,  
 Unconsciously bamboozled and befooled.  
 And well I know the minds of aged men,  
 And the malignant pleasure that they feel  
 In a harsh verdict or an angry vote.  
 And well I recollect my sufferings past  
 From Cleon, for my comedy last year;<sup>1</sup>  
 And how he dragged me to the senate house,  
 And trod me down, and bellowed over me,  
 And licked me with the rough side of his tongue;  
 And mauled me, till I scarce escaped alive,  
 All battered and bespattered and befouled.  
 Permit me, therefore, first to clothe myself  
 In a pathetical and heartrending dress.

460

*Chorus.* It's no use! mere excuse!

Mere pretence!

Take what you will for your defence,  
 Anything you think of use,  
 Even the invisible huge hobgoblin helmet  
 Of the learned Hieronymus,<sup>2</sup> if you choose.

470

I care not, I;

You may try

The tricks and turns of Sisyphus in the play;  
 We grant free leave for all, but no delay.

*Dic.* Well, I must try then to keep up my spirits,  
 And trudge away to find Euripides.

Holloh!

480

*Servant.* Who's there?

*Dic.* Euripides within?

*Serv.* Within, yet not within. You comprehend me?

*Dic.* Within and not within! why, what do ye mean?

*Serv.* I speak correctly, old sire! his outward man

Is in the garret writing tragedy;

While his essential being is abroad,

<sup>1</sup> The Babylonians.

<sup>2</sup> A lyrical and tragic poet particularly studious of the terrific.

\* This play is lost, but Sisyphus had been represented in old poetic legends as so artful a person, that he had persuaded Proserpine to consent to his release from the infernal regions.

Pursuing whimsies in the world of fancy..

*Dic.* O happy Euripides, with such a servant;  
So clever and accomplished!—call him out.

*Serv.* It's quite impossible.

*Dic.* But it must be done. 490

Positively and absolutely I must see him;  
Or I must stand here, rapping at the door.  
Euripides! Euripides! come down,  
If ever you came down in all your life!

'Tis I, 'tis Dicæopolis from Chollidæ.<sup>1</sup>

*Eur.* I'm not at leisure to come down.

*Dic.* Perhaps—  
But here's the scene-shifter can wheel you round.

*Eur.* It cannot be.

*Dic.* But however, notwithstanding.

*Eur.* Well, there then I'm wheeled round; for I had not time  
For coming down.

*Dic.* Euripides, I say! 500

*Eur.* What say ye?

*Dic.* Euripides! Euripides!

Good lawk, you're there! upstairs! you write upstairs,  
Instead of the ground floor? always upstairs.

Well now, that's odd! But, dear Euripides,  
If you had but a suit of rags that you could lend me.

You're he that brings out cripples in your tragedies;

A'nt ye? You're the new Poet, he that writes

Those characters of beggars and blind people.

Well, dear Euripides, if you could but lend me

A suit of tatters from a cast-off tragedy. 510

For mercy's sake, for I'm obliged to make

A speech in my own defence before the chorus,

A long pathetic speech this very day;

And if it fails, the doom of death betides me.

*Eur.* Say, what do ye seek? is it the woeful garb

In which the wretched aged Æneus acted?

*Dic.* No, 'twas a wretcheder man than Æneus, much.<sup>2</sup>

*Eur.* Was it blind Phoenix?

<sup>1</sup> A mark of rusticity. Dicæopolis mentions his demus in addition to his name.

<sup>2</sup> This and the names which follow refer to personages in those dramas of Euripides in which his object had been (what in poetry, as in real life, is the meanest of all) to excite compassion.



*Dic.* No, not Phœnix, no,  
A fellow a great deal wretchered than Phœnix.

*Eur.* I wonder what he wants; is it the rags  
Which Philoctetes went a begging with? 520

*Dic.* No, 'twas a beggar worse than Philoctetes.

*Eur.* Say, would you wish to wear those loathly weeds,  
The habiliments of lame Bellerophon?

*Dic.* 'Twas not Bellerophon, but very like him.  
A kind of a smooth, fine spoken character;  
A beggar into the bargain and a cripple,  
With a grand command of words, bothering and begging.

*Eur.* I know your man; 'tis Telephus the Mysian.

*Dic.* Ah, Telephus! Yes, Telephus! do, pray, 530  
Give me the things he wore.

*Eur.* Go fetch them there.  
You'll find 'em next to the tatters of Thyestes,  
Just over Ino's. Take them, there, and welcome.

*Dic.* O Jupiter, what an infinite endless mass  
Of eternal holes and patches! Here it is,  
Here's wherewithal to clothe myself in misery.  
Euripides, now, since you've gone so far,  
Do give me the other articles besides  
Belonging to these rags, that suit with them,  
With a little Mysian bonnet for my head. 540  
For I must wear a beggar's garb to-day,  
Yet be myself in spite of my disguise;  
That the audience all may know me; but the chorus,  
Poor creatures, must not have the least suspicion  
Whilst I cajole them with my rhetoric.

*Eur.* I'll give it you; your scheme is excellent,  
Deep, subtle, natural, a profound device.

*Dic.* "May the Heavens reward you; and as to Telephus,<sup>1</sup>  
May they decide his destiny as I wish!"  
Why, bless me, I'm quite inspired (I think) with phrases. 550  
I shall want the beggar's staff, though, notwithstanding.

*Eur.* Here, take it, and depart forth from the palace.

*Dic.* O my poor heart! much hardship hast thou borne,  
And must abide new sorrows even now,

<sup>1</sup>In the play which is here burlesqued, Telephus had been speaking in an assumed character, and had appeared, with a similar ambiguous form, to be imprecating evil upon himself.

Driven hence in want of various articles.

Subdue thy nature to necessity,

Be supple; smooth, importunate, and bend

Thy temper to the level of thy fortune.—

Yet grant me another boon, Euripides;

A little tiny basket let it be,

560

One that has held a lamp, all burnt and battered.

*Eur.* Why should you need it?

*Dic.* 'Tis no need, perhaps,

But strong desire, a longing, eager wish.

*Eur.* You're troublesome. Depart.

*Dic.* Alas, alas!

Yet may you prosper like your noble mother.<sup>1</sup>

*Eur.* Depart, I say.

*Dic.* Don't say so! Give me first,

First give me a pipkin broken at the brim.

*Eur.* You're troublesome in the mansion. Take it, go!

*Dic.* Alas, you know not what I feel, Euripides.

Yet grant me a pitcher, good Euripides;

570

A pitcher with a sponge plugged in its mouth.

*Eur.* Fellow, you'll plunder me a whole tragedy.

Take it, and go.

*Dic.* Yes; aye forsooth, I'm going.

But how shall I contrive? There's something more

That makes or mars my fortune utterly;

Yet give them, and bid me go, my dear Euripides;

A little bundle of leaves to line my basket.

*Eur.* For mercy's sake! . . . But take them. There they go!

My tragedies and all! ruined and robbed!

*Dic.* No more; I mean to trouble you no more.

580

Yes, I retire; in truth I feel myself

Importunate, intruding on the presence

Of chiefs and princes, odious and unwelcome.

But out, alas, that I should so forget

The very point on which my fortune turns;

I wish I may be hanged, my dear Euripides,

If ever I trouble you for anything,

Except one little, little, little boon,

A single lettuce from your mother's stall.

*Eur.* This stranger taunts us. Close the palace gate.

590

<sup>1</sup> His mother was of very low condition.

*Dic.* O my poor soul, entlure it and depart,  
 And take thy sorrowful leave, without a lettuce.  
 Yet, knowest thou yet the race which must be run,  
 Pleading the cause of Sparta: and here you stand  
 Even at the goal; time urges, arm yourself!  
 Infuse the spirit of Euripides,  
 His quirks and quibbles, in thine inmost heart!  
 'Tis well. Now forward, even to the place  
 Where thou must pledge thy life, and plead the cause  
 As may befall thee. Forward, forward yet;  
 A little more. I'm dreadfully out of spirits. 600

*2nd Semichorus.*<sup>1</sup>

Speak, or are ye dumb,  
 Thou rogue in grain,  
 Iron brain!  
 Heart of stone!  
 Villain, are ye come,  
 Venturing your head alone,  
 Singly to support a treason of your own.

*1st Semichorus.*

He's resolved,  
 Confident, 610  
 Firm in his intent,  
 Ready to the day.  
 —Well, my man!  
 Since that's your plan,  
 Speak away!

*[In the following lines there is an intentional imitation of  
 the dry drawling style of Euripides' harangues.]*

*Dic.* Be not surprised, most excellent spectators,  
 If I that am a beggar, have presumed  
 To claim an audience upon public matters,  
 Even in a comedy; for comedy  
 Is conversant in all the rules of justice, 620  
 And can distinguish betwixt right and wrong.  
 The words I speak are bold, but just and true.  
 Cleon, at least, cannot accuse me now,  
 That I defame the city before strangers.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 13, for the characters of the two Semichoruses.

For this is the Lenæan festival,  
And here we meet, all by ourselves alone;  
No deputies are arrived as yet with tribute,  
No strangers or allies; but here are we  
A chosen sample, clean as sifted corn,  
With our own denizens as a kind of chaff.

630

First, I detest the Spartans most extremely;  
And wish that Neptune, the Tænarian deity,  
Would bury them in their houses with his earthquakes.  
For I've had losses—losses, let me tell ye,  
Like other people; vines cut down and injured.  
But, among friends (for only friends are here),  
Why should we blame the Spartans for all this?  
For people of ours, some people of our own,  
Some people from amongst us here, I mean;  
But not the people (pray remember that);  
I never said the people—but a pack  
Of paltry people, mere pretended citizens,  
Base counterfeits, went laying informations,  
And making a confiscation of the jerkins  
Imported here from Megara; pigs moreover,  
Pumpkins, and pecks of salt, and ropes of orfions,  
Were voted to be merchandise from Megara,  
Denounced, and seized, and sold upon the spot.

640

Well, these might pass, as petty local matters.  
But now, behold, some doughty drunken youths  
Kidnap, and carry away from Megara,  
The courtesan Simætha. Those of Megara,  
In hot retaliation, seize a brace  
Of equal strumpets, hurried force perforce  
From Dame Aspasia's house of recreation.  
So this was the beginning of the war,  
All over Greece, owing to these three strumpets.  
For Pericles, like an Olympian Jove,  
With all his thunder and his thunderbolts,  
Began to storm and lighten dreadfully,  
Alarming all the neighbourhood of Greece;  
And made decrees, drawn up like drinking songs,  
In which it was enacted and concluded,  
That the Megarians should remain excluded  
From every place where commerce was transacted,

650

660

With all their ware—like “old care”—in the ballad:  
And this decree, by land and sea, was valid.<sup>1</sup>

Then the Megarians, being all half starved,  
Desired the Spartans, to desire of us,  
Just to repeal those laws; the laws I mentioned, 670  
Occasioned by the stealing of those strumpets.  
And so they begged and prayed us several times;  
And we refused; and so they went to war.  
You'll say, “They should not.” Why, what should they have  
done?

Just make it your own case; suppose the Spartans  
Had manned a boat, and landed on your islands,  
And stolen a pug puppy from Scriphos;  
Would you then have remained at home inglorious?  
Not so, by no means; at the first report,  
You would have launched at once three hundred gallies, 680  
And filled the city with the noise of troops;  
And crews of ships, crowding and clamouring  
About the muster-masters and pay-masters;  
With measuring corn out at the magazine,  
And all the porch choked with the multitude;  
With figures of Minerva, newly furbished,  
Painted and gilt, parading in the streets;  
With wineskins, kegs, and firkins, leeks and onions;  
With garlic crammed in pouches, nets, and pokes;  
With garlands, singing girls, and bloody noses. 690  
Our arsenal would have sounded and resounded  
With bangs and thwacks of driving bolts and nails;  
With shaping oars, and holes to put the oar in;  
With hacking, hammering, clattering and boring;  
Words of command, whistles and pipes and fifes.

“Such would have been your conduct. Will you say,  
That Telephus should have acted otherwise?”

*2nd Semichor.* Really! is it come to that? You rogue, how dare ye,  
A beggar, here to come abusing us,  
Slandering us all, inveighing against informers? 700  
*1st Semichor.* By Jove, but it's all true; truth, every word;  
All true; not aggravated in the least.

\*The rhymes in the text are intentional. The Scholiast tells us that the original contains an allusion to the words of a well-known drinking song.

## 27

None in the world; and he shall suffer for it.

I'll grapple ye else, and heave ye neck and crop.

Lamachus arise!

Let the gaze,

Of thine eyes,

In a blaze,

Daunt and amaze

Thine enemies.

Bring along

All the throng,

Hardy comrades, bold and strong,

For assault or standing fight;

Hasten and assist the right.

Where am I summoned? whither must I rush?

To the rescue or assault? what angry shout

Rouses the slumbering Gorgon on my shield?

2nd *Semichor*. O Lamachus! if there an't this fellow here

Abusing us and all the state this long while!

*Lam.* How dare ye, sirrah, a beggar to talk thus?

*Dic.* O mighty Lamachus, have mercy upon me,

If, being a beggar, I prated and spoke amiss.

*Lam.* What were your words? repeat them, can't ye?

*Dic.* I can't.

I can't remember; I'm so terrified.

The terror of that crest quite turned me dizzy;

Do take the hobgoblin away from me, I beseech you.

*Lam.* There then.

*Dic.* Now turn it upside down.

*Lam.* See there.

*Dic.* Now give me one of the feathers.

*Lam.* Here, thîs plume.

Take it.

*Dic.* Now clasp your hands across my forehead,

For I feel that I shall strain in vomiting.

Those crests turned me so sick!

*Lam.* What are you doing?

You varlet, would you use my plume for a vomit?

*Dic.* A plume, do you call it? What does it belong to?

*Lam.* To a bird—

*Dic.* To a cock lorrel, does it not? 740

*Lam.* Ah, you shall die. [*A scuffle, in which Lamachus is foiled.*]

*Dic.* No, Lamachus, not so fast.

That's rather a point above you, stout as you are.

*Lam.* Is this the sort of language for a beggar

To use to a commander such as me?

*Dic.* A beggar am I?

*Lam.* Why, what else are you?

*Dic.* I'll tell ye! an honest man; that's what I am.

A citizen that has served his time in the army,

As a foot-soldier, fairly; not like you,

Pilfering, and drawing pay, with a pack of foreigners.

*Lam.* They voted me a command.

*Dic.* Who voted it? 750

A parcel of cuckoos! Well, I've made my peace.

In short, I could not abide the thing, not I;

To see grey-headed men serve in the ranks,

And lads like you despatched upon commissions;

Some skulking away to Thrace, with their three drachmas;

Tisamenus's, Chares's, and Geres's,

Cheats, coxcombs, vagabonds, and Phænippus's,

And Theodorus's sent off to Gela,<sup>1</sup>

And Catana, and Camarina, and the Catamountains.

*Lam.* It past by a vote.

*Dic.* But what's the reason, pray, 760

For you to be sent out with salaries always,

And none of these good people? You, Marilades,<sup>2</sup>

Have you been ever sent on an embassy?

You're old enough. He shakes his head. Not he!

Yet he's a hardworking steady sober man.

And you, Euphorides, Prinides,<sup>2</sup> and the rest,

Have you ever been out into Chaonia,

Or up to Ecbatana?—no, not one of ye.

But Megacles, and Lamachus, and suchlike,

<sup>1</sup> The Scholiast mentions all these persons as disreputable intriguers. The Athenians were already extending their views to Sicily.

<sup>2</sup> Names allusive to their occupation as charcoal-burners.

That, with their debts and payments long since due,<sup>1</sup> 770  
 Have heard their friends insisting and repeating,  
 "Get off,"—"Keep out of the way;" like the huswife's  
 warning,

That empties a nuisance into the street at night.

*Lam.* And must we bear all this,—in the name of democracy?

*Dic.* Yes, just as long as Lamachus draws his salary.

*Lam.* No matter! Henceforth I devote myself

Against the Peloponnesians, whilst I live,  
 To assault and harass them by land and sea.

*Dic.* And I proclaim for all the Peloponnesians

And Thebans and Megarians, a free market; 780  
 Where they may trade with me, but not with Lamachus.

The Parabasis, in which the Chorus was brought forward to speak in praise or defence of the author, was a portion of the *primitive* satirical undramatic comedy. In the times of the *ancient* or (as we should call it, from the name of the only author whose remains have reached us) the Aristophanic comedy, it seems to have been regarded as nearly superfluous; and is seldom introduced without some alleged motive, as in the instance before us; sometimes a burlesque one, as in *The Peace*.

The present, which is the oldest of the existing plays of Aristophanes, was, as he tells us, the first in which he had introduced a Parabasis. Since his alleged, and probably his real, motive was the circumstance to which he had already alluded when speaking in the assumed character of Dicæopolis, he had reverted to his

"sufferings past  
 From Cleon for my comedy last year" (p. 20).

This comedy (*The Babylonians*) seems, as far as we can judge of it from the few fragments that remain, to have been intended, in the first place, as an exposure of existing malpractices and abuses, and, secondly, as a *reductio ad absurdum* of the extravagant schemes of Athenian ambition; assuming them to be realised, and exhibiting the result.

The progressive aggrandisement of Athens had been marked, from the beginning, by the extortion and oppression practised (with a few honourable exceptions) by her military commanders; Themistocles himself having set the first example. In process of time, as the inferior allied states became gradually subject to the more immediate dominion of Athens, they became exposed to the additional pest of professional informers and venal demagogues, subsisting or enriching themselves by extortion and bribery. This state of things, odious and offensive to the whole Grecian race, disgraceful to the Athenian people, and profitable only to the most worthless and unprincipled among them, was the final unsatisfactory result of their vast efforts and indefatigable activity during two generations, the consummation of the ambitious projects of the most able statesmen of a former age. Meanwhile, at the time when this play (*The Baby-*

---

<sup>1</sup> Monthly payments to their club.



*Ionians*) was produced, the same scandals and abuses continued to be perpetrated in the subject states, under the cover of the Athenian supremacy; while the avidity for further conquest and dominion still remained predominant in the minds of the Athenian people.

The Poet then, in the fervour of youthful patriotism and the pride of conscious genius; not as he was soon afterwards tempted to become and to constitute himself, a professional play-wright, the poetical *perf* of the community;<sup>1</sup> but with the option of active life still open before him, comparatively therefore independent of his audience, and confident in his own wit and courage as a defence against the resentment of the most powerful opponents; had ventured an appeal to the Athenian people against their whole system of imperial policy both internal and external, against the grievances which they authorised or overlooked, and against their insatiable avidity for empire, tending, if attainable, in its unavoidable results, to the wider extension and aggravation of a system of abuses disgraceful to the name and character of the Athenian people.

With this view, therefore, taking for his canvas an imaginary empire, extending to the furthest limits to which the wildest ambition of his countrymen would have aspired, he had transferred to its remote localities the practices of the most notorious Athenian characters, and the most flagrant instances of existing oppression and corruption. The demagogues and informers of Athens (under this supposed unlimited extension of Athenian supremacy) were represented as transacting business on a larger scale, and extending to the richest and most distant regions of the East the practices which had hitherto been limited to the Islands of the Archipelago and the shores of Asia Minor.

The Poet, however, must have been aware that he had undertaken a task of extreme difficulty and hazard; one in which, more than in any other theatrical attempt, it was necessary for him, at the first outset, to secure the sympathy of his audience; or, more properly speaking, to excite an antipathy against the objects of his attack, similar to that by which he himself was animated. It seems probable, therefore, that the order of subjects in the comedy must have been the same as that which is observable in the *Parabasis* which follows, and which may be considered as an apologetical analysis of the preceding play. It had begun then with the least criminal perhaps, but to the feelings of the Athenians the most invidious and irritating topic of accusation; namely, the occasional instances of undue advantages obtained for a subject state, by the hired agency of Athenian statesmen and orators, co-operating with the panegyric cajolery of its deputies and envoys. A fragment has been preserved, evidently belonging to what was called a "long rhesis," a narrative speech, in which a character of this kind is making a triumphant report to his employers; describing his success in captivating the attention of an Athenian auditory, and giving a ridiculous picture of the effect which his oratory had produced upon them.

Then every soul of them sat openmouth'd,  
Like roasted oysters, gaping in a row.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> These inferences are distinctly deducible from the *Parabasis* of *The Knights*.

<sup>2</sup> Ap. Athen., p. 86. Compare this with *Knights*, v. 651, and the whole passage to which it belongs.

But the general plan of the play must have included a picture of the abuses and insolence under which the subject states were suffering; an exhibition of the processes of extortion and intimidation which were practised upon them; an exposure of the persons most notoriously guilty of such practices, and probably also of some flagrant instances which were known to have occurred, and which might have been represented on the stage with no other disguise than that of a remote fanciful locality assigned to them in the new imaginary universal Empire of the Athenian Commonwealth.

This must have been the service which, as he says, had excited the grateful feelings of the subject states, and their just admiration of the courage of the man "who had risked the perilous enterprise of pleading in behalf of justice, in presence of an Athenian auditory." It is observable that the Poet, after having, with a just feeling of pride and self-estimation, ventured in this way to assert his own merits, immediately after, as if alarmed at his own boldness (like Rabelais or the jesters in Shakespeare, when they are apprehensive of having touched upon too tender a point) makes a sudden escape from the subject, and hurries off into a strain of transcendental nonsense, about the high consideration with which his character and services to the country were regarded by the Persian monarch, and how the Spartans insisted upon obtaining the island of Ægina, from no other motive than a wish to deprive the Athenians of the advantage which they might derive from his poetical admonitions.

## PARABASIS OF THE CHORUS.

Our poet has never as yet  
 Esteemed it proper or fit,  
 To detain you with a long  
 Encomiastic song,  
 On his own superior wit.  
 But being abused and accused,  
 And attacked of late,  
 As a foe to the state,  
 He makes an appeal in his proper defence 790  
 To your voluble humour and temper and sense,  
     With the following plea;  
     Namely that he  
 Never attempted or ever meant  
     To scandalise  
     In any wise  
 Your mighty imperial government.  
     Moreover he says,  
     That in various ways  
 He presumes to have merited honour and praise, 800  
 Exhorting you still to stick to your rights,

And no more to be fooled with rhetorical flights;

Such as of late each envoy tries

On the behalf of your allies,

That come to plead their cause before ye,

With fulsome phrase, and a foolish story

Of *violet crowns* and *Athenian glory*;

With *sumptuous Athens* at every word;

*Sumptuous Athens* is always heard,

*Sumptuous* ever; a suitable phrase

810

For a dish of meat or a beast at graze.

He therefore affirms,

In confident terms,

That his active courage and earnest zeal

Have usefully served your common weal:

He has openly shewn

The style and tone

Of your democracy ruling abroad.

He has placed its practices on record;

The tyrannical arts, the knavish tricks,

820

That poison all your politics.

Therefore we shall see, this year,

The allies with tribute arriving here,

Eager and anxious all to behold

Their steady protector, the bard so bold:

The bard, they say, that has dared to speak,

To attack the strong, to defend the weak,

His fame in foreign climes is heard,

And a singular instance lately occurred.

It occurred in the case of the Persian king,

830

Sifting and cross-examining

The Spartan envoys. He demanded

Which of the rival states commanded

The Grecian seas? He asked them next

(Wishing to see them more perplexed),

Which of the two contending powers

Was chiefly abused by this bard of ours?

For he said, "Such a bold, so profound an adviser

By dint of abuse would render them wiser,

More active and able; and briefly that they

840

Must finally prosper and carry the day."

Now mark the Lacedæmonian guile!

Demanding an insignificant isle!

"Ægina," they say, "for a pledge of peace,  
As a means to make all jealousy cease."

Meanwhile their privy design and plan  
Is solely to gain this marvellous man,  
Knowing his influence on your fate,  
By obtaining a hold on his estate  
Situate in the isle aforesaid.

850

Therefore there needs to be no more said.

You know their intention, and know that you know it.

You'll keep to your island, and stick to the poet.

And he for his part

Will practise his art

With a patriot heart

With the honest views

That he now pursues,

And fair buffoonery and abuse;

Not rashly bespattering, or basely beflattering,

860

Not pimping, or puffing, or acting the ruffian;

Not sneaking or fawning;

But openly scorning

All menace and warning,

All bribes and suborning:

He will do his endeavour on your behalf;

He will teach you to think, he will teach you to laugh.

So Cleon again and again may try;

I value him not, nor fear him, I!

His rage and rhetoric I defy.

870

His impudence, his politics,

His dirty designs, his rascally tricks

No stain of abuse on me shall fix.

Justice and right, in his despite,

Shall aid and attend me, and do me right:

With these a friend, I ne'er will bend,

Nor descend

To an humble tone

(Like his own),

As a sneaking loon,

880

A knavish, slavish, poor poltroon.

*Strophe.* Muse of old

Manly times,

Strike the bold  
 Hearty rhymes,  
 New revived  
 Firm energetical  
 Music of Acharnæ;  
 Choleric, fiery, quick,  
 As the sparkle 890  
 From the charcoal,  
 Of the native evergreen  
 Knotted oak,  
 In the smoke  
 Shows his active fiery spleen.  
 Whilst beside  
 Stands the dish  
 Full of fish  
 Ready to be fried:  
 Every face, in the place, 900  
 Overjoyed, all employed,  
 Junketing apace.  
 Muse then, as a friend of all,  
 Hasten, and attend the call.  
 Give an ear  
 To your old,  
 Lusty, bold  
 Townsmen here.

*Epirrema.* We, the veterans of the city, briefly must expostulate  
 At the hard ungrateful usage which we meet with from the  
 state, 910  
 Suffering men of years and service at your bar to stand  
 indicted,  
 Bullied by your beardless speakers, worried and perplexed  
 and frightened;  
 Aided only by their staff, the staff on which their steps are  
 stayed;  
 Old, and impotent, and empty; deaf, decrepit, and decayed.  
 There they stand, and pore, and drivel, with a misty pur-  
 blind gleam,  
 Scarce discerning the tribunal, in a kind of waking dream.  
 Then the stripling, their accuser, fresh from training, bold  
 and quick,

Pleads in person, fencing, sparring, using every turn and trick;

Grappling with the feeble culprit, dragging him to dangerous ground,

Into pitfalls of dilemmas, to perplex him and confound: 920

Then the wretched invalid attempts an answer, and at last

After stammering and mumbling, goes away condemned and cast;

Moaning to his friends and neighbours, "All the little store I have,

All is gone! my purchase money for a coffin and my grave."

*Antistrophe.* Scandalous and a shame it is,

Seen or told;

Scandalous and a shame to see,

A warrior old;

Crippled in the war,

Worried at the bar;

930

Him, the veteran, that of old

Firmly stood,

With a fierce and hardy frown,

In the field of Marathon;

Running down

Sweat and blood.

There and then, we were men;

Valorous assailants; now

Poor and low;

Open and exposed to wrong,

940

From the young,

Every knave, every ass,

Every rogue like Marpsyas.<sup>1</sup>

The Thucydides mentioned in the following lines is not the historian (the son of Olorus) but a much older man, and in his time of much greater personal eminence. In the scanty historical notices which have reached us respecting the period in which he lived he is distinguished from others of the same name, as the son of Milesius; and it should seem that he must have succeeded to Cimon, as the leader of an unavailing opposition to that system of innovation in domestic and foreign policy which Pericles introduced, and by which he secured for himself, at the expense of posterity, a life annuity of power and popularity.

---

<sup>1</sup> Not known in history, but said by the Scholiast to have been noted by the contemporary comic poets as a troublesome contentious orator.

A very characteristic anecdote is alluded to in the seventh and eighth lines. Thucydides had been asked "which of the two (himself or Pericles) was the best wrestler," (*i.e.*, the best debater). To which he answered: "I am the best wrestler; but when I have flung him he starts up again and persuades the people that he was not thrown down."

*Antipirrema.* Shame and grief it was to witness poor Thucydides's fate,

Indicted by Cephisodemus,<sup>1</sup> overwhelmed with words and prate.

I myself when I beheld him, an old statesman of the city,  
Dragged and held by Scythian archers,<sup>2</sup> I was moved to tears  
and pity,

Him that I remember once tremendous, terrible, and loud;  
Discomfiting the Scythian host, subduing the revolted crowd;  
Undaunted, desperate, and bold, that with his hasty grasp  
could fling 950

A dozen, in as many casts, of the best wrestlers in the ring.  
Three thousand archers of the guard, he bawled and roared  
and bore them down.

No living soul he feared or spared, or friends or kinsmen of  
his own.

Since you then refuse to suffer aged men to rest in peace,  
Range your criminals in classes, let the present method  
cease.

Give up elderly delinquents to be mumbled, mouthed, and  
wrung

By the toothless old accusers; but protect them from the  
young.

For the younger class of culprits young accusers will be fair,  
Prating prostituted fops, and Clinias's son and heir. 959

Thus we may proceed in order, all of us, with all our might,  
Severally, both youths and elders, to defend and to indict.

*Dicaeopolis.* Well, there's the boundary of my market-place,  
Marked out, for the Peloponnesians and Boeotians  
And the Megarians. All are freely welcome  
To traffic and sell with me, but not with Lamachus.

<sup>1</sup> An orator famous, or rather infamous, as a bold and dangerous accuser.

<sup>2</sup> These were purchased slaves, the property of the state, employed by the magistrates as a police guard: see *Thesm.* v. 1001. They were also employed to maintain order in the public assembly, and to force disorderly persons to descend from the bema. This part of their duties is alluded to elsewhere: see *Eccles.* v. 143, 258.

Moreover I've appointed constables,  
 With lawful and sufficient straps and thongs,  
 To keep the peace, and to coerce and punish  
 All spies and vagabonds and informing people.  
 Come, now for the column, with the terms of peace     970  
 Inscribed upon it! I must fetch it out,  
 And fix it here in the centre of my market.     [Exit.

A writer in the *Quarterly Review* for July 1820 (not a very different person from the writer of this note) adduces the two scenes immediately following, as instances, amongst others, of that tendency to generalisation which, as he contends, was no less predominant in the mind of Aristophanes than in that of Shakspeare.

In reference to this principle it is observed of the following scenes, that "the two country people who are introduced as attending Dicæopolis's market, are not merely a Megarian and a Theban distinguished by a difference of dialect and behaviour; they are the two extremes of rustic character—the one (the Megarian) depressed by indigence into meanness, is shifting and selfish, with habits of coarse fraud and vulgar jocularly. The Theban is the direct opposite—a primitive, hearty, frank, unsuspicious, easy-minded fellow; he comes to market with his followers, in a kind of old-fashioned rustic triumph, with his bag-pipers attending him: Dicæopolis (the Athenian, the medium between the two extremes before described) immediately exhibits his superior refinement, by suppressing their minstrelsy; and the honest Theban, instead of being offended, joins in condemning them. He then displays his wares, and the Athenian, with a burlesque tragical rant, takes one of his best articles (a Copaic eel) and delivers it to his own attendants to be conveyed within doors. The Theban, with great simplicity, asks how he is to be paid for it; and the Athenian, in a tone of grave superiority, but with some awkwardness, informs him that he claims it as a toil due to the market. The Theban does not remonstrate, but after some conversation agrees to dispose of all his wares, and to take other goods in return; but here a difficulty arises, for the same articles which the Athenian proposes in exchange happen to be equally abundant in Bœotia. The scene here passes into burlesque, but it is a burlesque expressive of the character which is assigned to the Theban; a character of primitive simplicity, utterly unacquainted with all the pests by which existence was poisoned in the corrupt community of Athens. A common sycophant or informer is proposed as an article which the Athenian soil produced in great abundance, but which would be considered as a rarity in Bœotia. The Theban agrees to the exchange, saying, that if he could get such an animal to take home, he thinks he could make a handsome profit by exhibiting him."

The scene which immediately follows (that of the Megarian) has been slightly modified, without detriment, it must be hoped, to the genuine humour of the original, perhaps even with advantage; since the attention of the English reader is not distracted by that strange contrast of ancient and modern manners, which strikes the reader of the original with an impression, wholly disproportionate to the intention of the Author, and destructive of that general harmony and breadth of effect which he had intended to produce, and which, as far as his contemporaries were concerned, he had succeeded in producing.



*Enter a MEGARIAN with his two little girls.*

*Meg.* Ah, there's the Athenian market! Heaven bless it,  
I say; the welcomest sight to a Megarian.

I've looked for it, and longed for it, like a child  
For its own mother. You, my daughters dear,  
Disastrous offspring of a dismal sire,  
List to my words; and let them sink impressed  
Upon your empty stomachs; now's the time  
That you must seek a livelihood for yourselves.

980

Therefore resolve at once, and answer me;  
Will you be sold abroad, or starve at home?

*Both.* Let us be sold, Papa! Let us be sold!

*Meg.* I say so too; but who do ye think will purchase  
Such useless mischievous commodities?

However, I have a notion of my own,  
A true Megarian<sup>1</sup> scheme; I mean to sell ye  
Disguised as pigs, with artificial pettitoes.

Here, take them, and put them on. Remember now,  
Show yourselves off; do credit to your breeding,

990

Like decent pigs; or else, by Mercury,  
If I'm obliged to take you back to Megara,  
There you shall starve, far worse than heretofore.

—This pair of masks too—fasten 'em on your faces,  
And crawl into the sack there on the ground.

Mind ye—Remember—you must squeak and whine,  
And racket about like little roasting pigs.

—And I'll call out for Dicæopolis.

Ho! Dicæopolis, Dicæopolis!

I say, would you please to buy some pigs of mine?

1000

*Dic.* What's there? a Megarian?

*Meg. (sneakingly).* Yes—We're come to market.

*Dic.* How goes it with you?

*Meg.* We're all like to starve.

*Dic.* Well, liking is everything. If you have your liking,

That's all in all: the likeness is a good one,

A pretty likeness! like to starve, you say.

But what else are you doing?

*Meg.* What we're doing?

<sup>1</sup> The Athenians could not claim the invention of comedy, which belonged to the Megarians: they therefore indemnified themselves by decrying the humour of the Megarians, as low and vulgar.

I left our governing people all contriving  
To ruin us utterly without loss of time.

*Dic.* It's the only way: it will keep you out of mischief,  
Meddling and getting into scrapes.

*Meg.* Aye, yes.

*Dic.* Well, what's your other news? How's corn? What  
price? 1010

*Meg.* Corn? it's above all price; we worship it.

*Dic.* But salt? You've salt, I reckon—

*Meg.* Salt? how should we?  
Have not you seized the salt pans?

*Dic.* No! nor garlic?  
Have not ye garlic?

*Meg.* What do ye talk of garlic?  
As if you had not wasted and destroyed it,  
And grubbed the very roots out of the ground.

*Dic.* Well, what have you got then? Tell us! Can't ye!

*Meg.* (in the tone of a sturdy resolute lie). Pigs—  
Pigs truly—pigs forsooth, for sacrifice.

*Dic.* That's well, let's look at 'em.

*Meg.* Aye, they're handsome ones; 1020  
You may feel how heavy they are, if ye hold 'em up.

*Dic.* Hey-day! What's this? What's here?

*Meg.* A pig, to be sure.

*Dic.* Do ye say so? Where does it come from?

*Meg.* Come? from Megara.  
What, an't it a pig?

*Dic.* No truly, it does not seem so.

*Meg.* Did you ever hear the like? Such an unaccountable  
Suspicious fellow! it is not a pig, he says!  
But I'll be judged; I'll bet ye a bushel of salt,  
It's what we call a natural proper pig.

*Dic.* Perhaps it may, but it's a human pig.

*Meg.* Human! I'm human; and they're mine, that's all. 1030  
Whose should they be, do ye think? so far they're human.  
But come, will you hear 'em squeak?

*Dic.* Aye, yes, by Jove,  
With all my heart.

*Meg.* Come now, pig! now's the time:  
Remember what I told ye—squeak directly!  
Squeak, can't ye? Curse ye, what's the matter with ye?

Squeak when I bid you, I say; by Mercury,  
I'll carry you back to Megara if you don't.

*Daught.* Wee Wée.

*Meg.* Do ye hear the pig?

*Dic.* The pig, do ye call it?

It will be a different creature before long. 1040

*Meg.* It will take after the mother, like enough.

*Dic.* Aye, but this pig won't do for sacrifice.

*Meg.* Why not? Why won't it do for sacrifice?

*Dic.* Imperfect! here's no tail!

*Meg.* Poh, never mind;

It will have a tail in time, like all the rest.

But feel this other, just the fellow to it;

With a little further keeping, it would serve

For a pretty dainty sacrifice to Venus.

*Dic.* You warrant 'em weaned? they'll feed without the mother?

*Meg.* Without the mother or the father either. 1050

*Dic.* But what do they like to eat?

*Meg.* Just what ye give 'em;

You may ask 'em if you will.

*Dic.* Pig, Pig!

*1st Daught.* Wee Wée.

*Dic.* Pig, are ye fond of peas?

*1st Daught.* Wee Wée, Wee Wée.

*Dic.* Are ye fond of figs?

*1st Daught.* Wee Wée, Wee Wée, Wee Weé.

*Dic.* You little one, are you fond of figs?

*2nd Daught.* Wee Wée.

*Dic.* What a squeak was there! they're ravenous for the figs;

Go somebody, fetch out a parcel of figs

For the little pigs! Heh, what, they'll eat I warrant.

Lawk there, look at 'em racketing and bustling!

How they do munch and crunch! in the name of heaven,

Why, sure they can't have eaten 'em all already! 1061

*Meg. (sneakingly).* Not all, there's this one here, I took myself.

*Dic.* Well, faith, they're clever comical animals.

What shall I give you for 'em? What do ye ask?

*Meg.* I must have a gross of onions for this here;

And the other you may také for a peck of salt.

*Dic.* I'll keep 'em; wait a moment. [Exit.

# The Acharnians

41.

*Meg.* Heaven be praised!  
O blessed Mercury, if I could but manage  
To make such another bargain for my wife,  
I'd do it to-morrow, or my mother either.

1070

*Enter INFORMER.*

*Inf.* Fellow, from whence?

*Meg.* From Megara with my pigs.

*Inf.* Then I denounce your pigs, and you yourself,  
As belonging to the enemy.

*Meg.* There it is!  
The beginning of all our troubles over again.<sup>1</sup>

*Inf.* I'll teach you to come Megarising here:  
Let go of the sack there.

*Meg.* Dicæopolis!  
Ho, Dicæopolis! there's a fellow here  
Denouncing me.

*Dic.* Denouncing is he? Constables,  
Why don't you keep the market clear of sycophants?  
You fellow, I must inform ye, your informing  
Is wholly illegal and informal here. 1080

*Inf.* What, giving information against the enemy;  
Is that prohibited?

*Dic.* At your peril! Carry  
Your information to some other market.

*Meg.* What a plague it is at Athens, this informing!

*Dic.* O never fear, Megarian; take it there,  
The payment for your pigs, the salt and onions:  
And fare you well.

*Meg.* That's not the fashion amongst us.  
We've not been used to faring well.

*Dic.* No matter.

If it's offensive, I'll revoke the wish;  
And imprecate it on myself instead. 1090

[*Exit.*

*Meg.* There now, my little pigs, you must contrive  
To munch your bread with salt, if you can get it. [*Exit.*

The following song consists merely of a satirical enumeration and description of persons, now, for the most part, entirely forgotten. An attempt has therefore been made to give some interest to it (an interest of curiosity at least) by a close imitation of the metre of the

<sup>1</sup> See p. 25, lines 653-659.

original. The Cratinus here mentioned is not the celebrated comic author, but a cotemporary lyrical poet, of whom nothing, I believe, is known. The name of Hyperbolus is upon record, as that of a turbulent public speaker and accuser. Cleonymus is noted in this and other comedies (see p. 8, lines 113, 114), as a great overgrown coward, and a voracious intrusive guest.

*Chorus.* Our friend's affairs improve apace; his lucky speculation  
Is raising him to wealth and place, to name and reputation.

With a revenue neat and clear,

Arising without risk or fear,

No sycophant will venture here

To spoil his occupation.

Not Ctesias, the dirty spy, that lately terrified him; 1100

Nor Prepis, with his infamy, will jostle side beside him:

Clothed in a neat and airy dress,

He'll move at ease among the press,

Without a fear of nastiness,

Or danger to betide him.

Hyperbolus will never dare to indict him, or arrest him.

Cleonymus will not be there to bother and molest him.

Nor he, the bard of little price,

Cratinus, with the curls so nice,

Cratinus in the new device

1110

In which the barber dressed him.

Nor he, the paltry saucy rogue, the poor and undeserving

Lysistratus, that heads the vogue, in impudence unswerving.

Taunt and offence in all he says;

Ruined in all kinds of ways;

In every month of thirty days,

Nine and twenty starving.

*Enter a THEBAN with his attendants, all bearing burdens ;  
followed by a train of bagpipers.*

*Theb.* Good troth, I'm right down shoulder-galled; my lads,  
Set down your bundles. You, take care o' the herbs. 1121

Gently, be sure don't bruise 'em; and now, you minstrels,

That needs would follow us all the way from Thebes;

Blow wind i' the tail of you bagpipes, puff away.

*Dec.* Get out! what wind has brought 'em here, I wonder?

A parcel of hornets buzzing about the door!

You humble-bumble drones—Get out! Get out!

*Theb.* As Iolaus shall help me, that's well done,  
 Friend, and I thank you;—coming out of Thebes,  
 They blew me away the blossom of all these herbs.  
 You've sarved 'em right. So now would you please to buy,  
 What likes you best, of all my chaffer here; 1130  
 All kinds, four-footed things and feathered fowl.

*Dic.* (*suddenly, with the common trick of condescension, as if he had not observed him before*).

My little tight Boeotian! Welcome kindly,  
 My little pudding-eater! What have you brought?

*Theb.* In a manner, everything, as a body may say;  
 All the good cheer of Thebes, and the primest wares,  
 Mats, trefoil, wicks for lamps, sweet marjoram,  
 Coots, didappers, and water-hens—what not?  
 Widgeon and teal.

*Dic.* Why, you're come here amongst us,  
 Like a north wind in winter, with your wild fowl.

*Theb.* Moreover I've brought geese, and hares moreover,  
 And eels from the lake Copais, which is more. 1140

*Dic.* O thou bestower of the best spichcocks  
 That ever yet were given to mortal man,  
 Permit me to salute those charming eels.

*Theb.* (*addressing the eel, and delivering it to Dicæopolis*).  
 Daughter, come forth, and greet the courteous stranger,  
 First-born of fifty damsels of the lake!

*Dic.* O long regretted and recovered late,  
 Welcome, thrice welcome to the Comic Choir;  
 Welcome to me, to Morychus,<sup>1</sup> and all.  
 (Ye slaves prepare the chafing dish and stove.) 1150  
 Children, behold her here, the best of eels,  
 The loveliest and the best, at length returned  
 After six years of absence. I myself  
 Will furnish you with charcoal for her sake.  
 Salute her with respect, and wait upon  
 Her entrance there within, with due conveyance.

[*The eel is here carried off by Dicæopolis's servants.*]

Grant me, ye Gods! so to possess thee still,  
 While my life lasts, and at my latest hour,

<sup>1</sup> At the close of the play, a splendid supper was given by the choregus to the whole Comic Choir; authors, actors, and judges. Morychus was a noted epicure.

Fresh even and sweet as now, with . . . savoury sauce.

*Theb.* But how am I to be paid for it? Won't you tell me?

*Dic.* Why, with respect to the eel, in the present instance,  
I mean to take it as a perquisite, 1160

As a kind of toll to the market; you understand me.

These other things of course are meant for sale.

*Theb.* Yes, sure. I sell 'em all.

*Dic.* Well, what do you ask?

Or would you take commodities in exchange?

*Theb.* Aye; think of something of your country produce,

That's plentiful down here, and scarce up there.

*Dic.* Well, you shall take our pilchards or our pottery.

*Theb.* Pilchards and pottery! Naugh, we've plenty of they.

But think of something, as I said before, 1171

That's plentiful down here, and scarce up there.

*Dic.* (after a moment's reflection).

I have it! A true-bred sycophant and informer.

I'll give you one, tied neatly and corded up,

Like an oil-jar.

*Theb.* Aye; that's fair; by the holy twins!

He'd bring in money, I warrant, money enough,

Amongst our folks at home, with showing him,

Like a mischief-full kind of a foreign ape.

*Dic.* Well, there's Nicarchus moving down this way,

Laying his informations. There he comes. 1180

*Theb.* (contemplating him with the eye of a purchaser).

'A seems but a small one to look at.

*Dic.* Aye, but I promise ye,

He's full of tricks and roguery, every inch of him.

*Enter NICARCHUS.*

*Nic.* (in the pert peremptory tone of his profession as an informer).

Whose goods are these? these articles?

*Theb.* Mine, sure;

We be come here from Thebes.

*Nic.* Then I denounce them

As enemies' property.

*Theb.* (with an immediate outcry). Why, what harm have they  
done,

The birds and creatures? Why do you quarrel with 'em?

*Nic.* And I'll denounce you too.

*Theb.* What, ine? What for?

*Nic.* To satisfy the bystanders, I'll explain.

You've brought in wicks of lamps from an enemy's country.

*Dic. (ironically).* And so, you bring 'em to light?

*Nic.* I bring to light

A plot!—a plot to burn the arsenal! 1191

*Dic. (ironically).* With the wick of a lamp?

*Nic.* Undoubtedly.

*Dic.* In what way?

*Nic. (with great gravity).* A Bœotian might be capable of fixing it.

On the back of a cockroach, who might float with it  
Into the arsenal, with a north-east wind;  
And if once the fire caught hold of a single vessel,  
The whole would be in a blaze.

*Dic. (seizing hold of him).* You dog! You villain!

Would a cockroach burn the ships and the arsenal?

*Nic.* Bear witness all of ye.

*Dic.* There, stop his mouth; 1200

And bring me a band of straw to bind him up;  
And send him safely away, for fear of damage,  
Gently and steadily, like a potter's jar.

The metre of the following song is given as a tolerably near approach to that of the original; in fact, the nearest which has been found consistent with the necessity of rhyme.

*Chorus.* To preserve him safe and sound,

You must have him fairly bound,

With a cordage nicely wound,

Up and down, and round and round;

Securely packed.

*Dic.* I shall have a special care,

For he's a piece of paltry ware;

And as you strike him, here—or there—*(striking him)*

The noises he returns declare 1210  
*{The informer screaming.*

He's partly cracked.<sup>1</sup>

*Chorus.* How then is he fit for use?

*Dic.* As a store-jar of abuse.

<sup>1</sup> The soundness of an earthen vessel is ascertained by striking a smart blow upon it, and attending to the tone which it gives out.



Plots and lies he cooks and brews,  
 Slander and seditious news,  
 Or anything.

*Chorus.* Have you stowed him safe enough?

*Dic.* Never fear, he's hearty stuff;

Fit for usage hard and rough,

1220

Fit to beat and fit to cuff,

• To toss and fling.

You can hang him up or down,<sup>1</sup>

By the heels or by the crown.

*Theb.* I'm for harvest business bown.

*Chorus.* Fare ye well, my jolly clown.

We wish ye joy.

You've a purchase tight and neat;

A rogue, a sycophant complete;

Fit to bang about and beat,

1230

Fit to stand the cold and heat,

And all employ.

*Dic.* I'd a hard job with the rascal, tying him up!

Come, my Boeotian, take away your bargain.

*Theb.* (*speaking to one of his servants*).

Ismenias, stoop your back, and heave him up.

There—softly and fairly—so—now carry him off.

*Dic.* He's an unlucky commodity; notwithstanding,

If he earns you a profit, you can have to say,

What few can say, you've been the better for him,

And mended your affairs by the informer.

1240

*Enter a SLAVE.*

*Slave (in a loud voice).* Ho, Dicæopolis!

*Dic.* Well, what's the matter?

Why need ye bawl so?

*Slave.* Lamachus sends his orders,

With a drachma for a dish of quails, and three

For that Copaic eel, he bid me give you.

*Dic.* An eel for Lamachus? Who is Lamachus?

*Slave.* The fierce and hardy warrior; he that wields

• The Gorgon shield, and waves the triple plume.

<sup>1</sup> The Informer being by this time fairly corded and packed, is flung about and hung upon in confirmation of Dicæopolis's warranty.

*Dic.* And if he'd give me his shield, he should not have it:  
 Let him wave his plumage over a mess of salt fish.  
 What's more; if he takes it amiss and makes a riot, 1250  
 I'll speak to the clerk of the market, you may tell him.  
 But as for me, with this my precious basket,  
 Hence I depart, while ortolans and quails  
 Attend my passage and partake the gales. [*Exit.*]

CHORUS.

An attempt has been here made to reproduce in English the peculiar metre of the original, in which (after an irregular beginning) each line is made to consist of four cretic measures, of which it is requisite that the three first should be of the form already described in p. 24 (namely, a crotchet followed by three quavers). The difficulty arising from the great scarcity of short syllables in the English<sup>1</sup> language, as compared with the Greek, has led to some infractions of this rule, in the unequal length of some of the lines, and the substitution of the common cretic measure, in its usual unresolved form; not to mention one or two indefensible but unavoidable false quantities, together with certain hiatuses and semi-hiatuses, which in a less restricted metre it would not have been difficult to avoid.

*Epirrema:* O behold, O behold  
 The serene happy sage,  
 The profound mighty mind,  
 Miracle of our age,  
 Calmly wise, prosperous in enterprise,  
 Cool, correct, boundless in the compass of his intellect.  
 Savoury commodities and articles of every kind 1261  
 Pouring in upon him, and accumulating all around.  
 Some to be reserved apart, ready for domestic use;  
 Some again, that require  
 Quickly to be broiled or roast, hastily devoured and  
 smoused,  
 On the spot, piping hot.  
 See there, as a sample of his hospitable elegance,  
 Feathers and a litter of his offal at the door displayed!  
 War is my aversion! I detest the very thought of him.  
 Never in my life will I receive him in my house again; 1270  
 Positively never; he behaved in such a beastly way.

<sup>1</sup> The whole of the English Liturgy gives only one instance of five short syllables in succession. In the three first lines of Herodotus we find a succession of six and of five.

There we were assembled at a dinner of the neighbourhood.  
 Mirth and unanimity prevailed till he reversed it all,  
 Coming in among us of a sudden, in a haughty style.  
 Civilly we treated him enough, with a polite request,  
 "Please ye to be seated, and to join us in a fair carouse."  
 Nothing of ~~the~~ kind! but unaccountably he began to storm,  
 Brandishing a torch as if he meant to set the house afire,  
 Swaggering and hectoring, abusing and assaulting us.  
 First he smashed the jars, he spoilt and spilt the wines;  
 Next he burnt the stakes, and ruined all the vines.

## ANTEPIRREMA.

An endeavour to develop with more effect a pretty fanciful allusion in the original has led to another infraction of the metrical rule above described. It is to be hoped, however, that the passage in question (from v. 7 to 14) will not be found to exhibit any marked departure from the general character which belongs to this peculiar form of the cretic metre. The picture, the work of Zeuxis, was an object well known to all the inhabitants of Athens; for the sake of the modern reader, it was necessary to insert a slight sketch of it.

Wherefore are ye gone away, 1282  
 Whither are ye gone astray,  
 Lovely Peace,

Vanishing, eloping, and abandoning unhappy Greece?  
 Love is as a painter ever, doting on a fair design.  
 Zeuxis has illustrated a vision and a wish of mine.

Cupid is portrayed  
 Naked, unarrayed,  
 With an amaranthine braid 1290  
 Waving in his hand;  
 With a lover and a maid  
 Bounded in a band.  
 Cupid is uniting both,  
 Nothing loth.

Think then if I saw ye with a Cupid in a tether, dear,  
 Binding and uniting us eternally together here.  
 Think of the delight of it; in harmony to live at last,  
 Making it a principle to cancel all offences past.  
 Really I propose it, and I promise ye to do my best 1300  
 (Old as you may fancy me), to sacrifice my peace and rest;  
 Working in my calling as a father of a family,  
 Labouring and occupied in articles of husbandry.

You shall have an orchard, with the fig-trees in a border  
round

Planted all in order, and a vineyard and an olive ground.

When the month is ended, we'll repose from toil,

With a bath and banquet, wine and anointing oil.

*Herald or Crier.* Here ye! Good people! Hear ye! A  
Festival--

According to ancient custom--this same day--

The feast of the pitchers--with the prize for drinkers, 1310

To drink at the sound of the trumpet. He that wins

To receive a wine skin; Ctesiphon's own skin.<sup>1</sup>

*Dic.* O slaves! ye boys and women! Heard ye not

The summons of the herald? Hasten forth,

With quick despatch, to boil, to roast, to fry;

Hacking and cutting, plucking, gutting, flaying;

Hashing and slashing, mincing, fricasseeing.

And plait the garlands nimbly; and bring me here

Those, the least skewers of all, to truss the quails.

When Aristophanes cannot make use of his Chorus to sustain an efficient part, he is apt to indemnify himself for the incumbrance they create, by turning the essential characteristics of a Chorus into ridicule. Here then, and at the close of the following scene (that between *Dicæopolis* and the countryman) they are represented as time-serving and obsequious; in *The Lysistrata*, as dawdling, useless, and silly (v. 319 to 49); and in *The Birds*, as exciting the spleen and impatience of the practical active man of business, by their vague speculations and poetical pedantry (1313 to 36). In *The Peace*, the absurdity of introducing such a Chorus is kept out of sight by the absurd unmanageable behaviour of the Chorus itself (v. 309).

*Chorus.* Your designs and public ends

1320

First attracted us as friends.

But the present boiled and roast

Surprises and delights us most.

*Dic.* Wait awhile, if nothing fails,

You shall see a dish of quails.

*Chorus.* We depend upon your care,

*Dic.* Rouse the fire and mend it there.

<sup>1</sup> The notion of a person's being flayed, and having his skin converted into a wine keg, appears to have been familiar to the imagination of the Athenians, and of frequent recurrence in their low colloquial language. Ctesiphon is only known as having been ridiculed by the comic poets for his extreme corpulence. The conqueror, therefore, would be rewarded with a prize of unusual magnitude

*Chorus.* See with what a gait and air,  
 What a magisterial look,  
 Like a cool determined cook,  
 He conducts the whole affair.<sup>1</sup>

1330

*Enter a COUNTRYMAN, groaning and lamenting.*

*Countr.* O miserable! wretched! wretched man!

*Dic.* Fellow, take care with those unlucky words.

Apply them to yourself.

*Countr.* Ah, dear good friend,  
 So you've got peace; a peace all to yourself!  
 And if ye could but spare me a little drop,  
 Just only a little taste, only five years.

*Dic.* Why, what's the matter with ye?

*Countr.* I'm ruined,  
 Quite and entirely, losing my poor beasts,  
 My oxen, I lost 'em, both of 'em.

*Dic.* In what way?

1340

*Countr.* The Boeotians! the Boeotians! it was they.

They came down at the back of Phyle there,  
 And drove away my bullocks, both of 'em . . .

*Dic.* But you're in white, I see; you're out of mourning.

*Countr.* (*in continuation*).

. . . That indeed were all my comfort and support:  
 That used to serve for my manure and maintenance  
 In dung and daily bread; the poor dear beasts.

*Dic.* And what is it you want?

*Countr.* I'm blind well nigh,  
 With weeping and grief. Derketes is my name,  
 In a farm here next to Phyle born and bred:  
 So if ever you wish to do what's friendly by me,  
 Do smear my two poor eyes with the balsam of peace.

1350

*Dic.* Friend, I'm not keeping a dispensary.

*Countr.* Do, just to get me a sight of my poor oxen.

<sup>1</sup> A dignified and authoritative demeanour is an essential requisite to the perfection of the culinary character. The complete cook (as described in that admirable piece of good-humoured parody, *L'homme des champs à table*)

<sup>2</sup>

Donne avec dignité des loix dans sa cuisine,  
 Et dispose du sort d'un coq ou d'un dindon,  
 Avec l'air d'un sultan qui condamne au cordon:  
 Son maintien est altier, et sa mine farouche.

# The Acharnians

51

*Dic.* Impossible! you must go to the hospital.

*Countr.* Do, pray, just only give me the least drop.

*Dic.* Not the least drop—not I—go—get ye gone.

*Countr.* Oh dear! oh dear! oh dear! my poor dear oxen!

[*Exit.*

*Chorus.* He; the chief, is now possessing

Peace as an exclusive blessing,

1360

Which he will not part withal.

*Dic.* Mix honey with the savoury dishes!

Be careful with the cuttle fishes!

Stew me the kidneys with the caul!

*Chorus.* Hear him shout there. Hear him bawl!

*Dic. (louder).* Season and broil him there—that eel!

*Chorus.* You don't consider what we feel;

We're famished her with waiting;

While you choke

Us with your smoke,

1370

And deafen us with prating.

*Dic.* Those cutlets, brown them nicely—there—do ye mind.

*Enter a BRIDESMAN.*

*Brid.* Ho, Dicæopolis!

*Dic.* Who's there! Who's that?

*Brid.* A bridegroom, that has sent a dish of meat

From his marriage feast.

*Dic.* Well! come! That's handsome of him;

That's proper, whoever he is; that's as it should be.

*Brid.* In fact, my friend the bridegroom, he that sent it,

Objects to foreign service just at present;

He begs you'd favour him with the balsam of peace;

A trifling quantity, in the box I've brought.

1380

*Dic.* No, No! take back the dish; I can't receive it.

Dispose it somewhere else; take it away.

I would not part with a particle of my balsam,

For all the world—not for a thousand drachmas,

But that young woman there, who's she?

*Bridesman.* The bridesmaid;

With a particular message from the bride;

Wishing to speak a word in private with you.

*Dic.* Well, what have ye got to say? Let's hear it all!

Come—step this way—No, nearer—in a whisper—  
Nearer, I say—come, there now; tell me about it. 1390

[*After listening with comic attention to a supposed whisper.*

Oh, bless me: what a capital, comical,  
Extraordinary string of female reasons  
For keeping a young bridegroom safe at home!  
Well, we'll indulge her, since she's only a woman;  
She's not obliged to serve; bring out the balsam!  
Come, where's your little vial?—but I say—  
Do you know the manner of it?—no, not you.

How should you, a girl like you! what; I must tell you?

Yes—and you'll tell the bride; she must observe;  
When a ballot is on foot for foreign service; 1400  
At the hour of midnight, when he's fast asleep,

Then she must be particularly careful,  
Without disturbing him, to anoint him. There!  
(*giving her back the vial.*) [Exit Bridesmaid.

Now take the balsam back, and bring me a funnel  
To rack my wine off. I must mix my wine.

*Chorus.* See yet another! posting here, it seems,  
With awful tidings, anxious and aghast.

*Mess.* Ho, Lamachus, I say! Lamachus, Ho!  
Here's terror and tribulation, wars and woe!

[*Lamachus appears, probably with some appendage,  
to mark the interest which he had been taking in the  
culinary operations supposed to be going on behind  
the stage.*

*Lam.* What hasty summons shakes the castle gates? 1410

*Mess.* The generals have despatched an order to you  
To muster your caparisons and garrisons,  
And march to the mountain passes; there to wait  
In ambush in the snow: for fresh advices  
Have been received, with a credible intimation  
Of a suspicion, of an expedition  
Of a marauding party from Bœotia.

*Lam.* Generals! Aye, generals! the more the worse.

*Dic.* Well, is not it hard that a man can't eat his dinner,  
But he's to be disturbed and called from table, 1420  
With wars, and Lamachuses, and what not?

*Lam.* You mock me, alas!

*Dic.* Say, would you wish to grapple,  
In single combat, with this mailed monster?  
[Showing a lobster.

*Lam.* Alas, that dismal fatal messenger!

*Dic.* But here's a message too, coming for me.

*2nd Mess.* Ho, Dicæopolis!

*Dic.* Well, what?

*2nd Mess.* You're summoned

To go without a moment's loss of time,  
With your whole cookery, to the priest of Bacchus.  
The company are arrived; you keep them waiting.  
Everything else is ready— couches, tables, 1430  
Cushions, and coverlids for mattresses,  
Dancing and singing girls for mistresses,  
Plum cake and plain, conifits and caraways.  
Confectionery, fruits preserved and fresh,  
Relishes of all sorts, hot things and bitter,  
Savouries and sweets, broiled biscuits, and what not;  
Flowers and perfumes and garlands, everything.  
You must not lose a moment.

*Lam.* Out alas!

Wretch that I am!

*Dic.* 'Tis your own fault entirely,  
For enlisting in the service of the Gorgons. 1440  
There, shut the door, and serve the dishes here.

*Lam.* My knapsack and camp service; bring it out.

*Dic.* My dinner service; bring it here, you lout.

*Lam.* Give me my bunch of leeks, the soldiers' fare.

*Dic.* I'm partial to veal cutlets; bring them there.

*Lam.* Let's see the salt fish; it seems like to rot.

*Dic.* I take fresh fish, and broil it on the spot.

*Lam.* Bring me the lofty feathers of my crest.

*Dic.* Bring doves and quails; I scarce know which is best.

*Lam.* Behold this snowy plume of dazzling white. 1450

*Dic.* Behold the roasted dove, a savoury sight.

*Lam.* Don't mock these arms of mine, good fellow, pri'thee.

*Dic.* These quails of mine, don't think to take them with ye.

*Lam.* The case that holds my crest—bring it in haste.

*Dic.* And the hare-pie for me—bring it in paste.

*Lam.* My crest—have the moths spoilt it? no, not yet.

*Dic.* My dinner—shall I spoil it by a whet. -



*Lam.* Fellow, direct not your discourse to me.

*Dic.* Aye, but this boy and I, we can't agree;

And we've a kind of wager, which is best,

1460

Locusts or quails, forsooth.

*Lam.* Sirrah, your jest

Is insolent.

*Dic.* My wager's gone this bout:

He's all, you see, for locusts, out and out.

Various demonstrations of menace and defiance take place between Lamachus and Dicaopolis. Lamachus has called for his lance in anger; Dicaopolis calls for the spit; both are brought, but neither of them in a state fit for service. Lamachus (after a hostile reconnoitring look), conscious of his present disadvantage, proceeds to unsheath his rusty weapon; but, in the meantime, Dicaopolis has succeeded in disengaging his spit from the roast-meat, and appears again ready to confront him upon equal terms. Here again are reciprocal looks and gestures of hostility, which terminate in mutual forbearance. Any amusement which this scene might have afforded to the spectators, must have been derived from the humour of the performers; to the mere reader, and more particularly to the modern reader, it must be uninteresting; and might have been passed over, but for a wish (which perhaps has been carried too far) to omit nothing that was admissible.

*Lam.* Bring here my lance; unsheath the deadly point.

*Dic.* Bring here the spit, and show the roasted joint.

*Lam.* This sheath is rusted. Come, boy, tug and try.

Ah, there it comes.

*Dic.* (*unspeiting his roast meat*). It comes quite easily.

*Lam.* Bring forth the props of wood, my shield's support.

*Dic.* Bring bread, for belly timber; that's your sort!

*Lam.* My Gorgon-orbed shield; bring it with speed.

1470

*Dic.* With this full-orbed pancake I proceed.

*Lam.* Is not this insolence too much to bear?

*Dic.* Is not this pancake exquisite and rare?

*Lam.* Pour oil upon the shield! What do I trace

In the divining mirror? 'Tis the face

Of an old coward, petrified with fear,

That sees his trial for desertion near.<sup>1</sup>

*Dic.* Pour honey on the pancake! what appears?

A comely personage, advanced in years;

Firmly resolved to laugh at and defy

1480

<sup>1</sup> It was a common practice to anoint the shield before battle. There was likewise a species of divination practised by figures reflected from an oiled surface. These two usages are here alluded to. A similar mode of divination appears from the report of modern travellers to be still employed in Egypt.

Both Lamachus and the Gorgon family,

*Lam.* Bring forth my trusty breastplate for the fight.

*Dic.* Bring forth the lusty goblet, my delight!

*Lam.* I'll charge with this, accoutred every limb.

*Dic.* I'll charge with this, a bumper to the brim.

*Lam.* Boys, strap the shield and bedding in a pack!

I'll bear myself my knapsack on my back.

*Dic.* Boy, strap the basket with my feasting mess;

While I just step within to change my dress.

*Lam.* Come, boy, take up my shield, and trudge away. 1490

It snows!—Good luck; we've wintry work to-day.

*Dic.* Boy, take the basket. Jolly work, I say.

[*Exeunt severally.*]

*Chorus.* Go your ways in sundry wise,

Each upon his enterprise.

One determined to carouse,

With a garland on his brows,

And a comely lass beside him.

His opponent forth hath hied him,

Resolute to pass the night,

In a military plight,

1500

Undelighted and alone;

Starving, wheezing,

Sneezing, freezing,

With his head upon a stone.

The action of the stage, and even all allusion to it, are suspended during the following songs, which serve to afford an interval of dramatic time during which Dicaeopolis may be supposed to have returned from his feast, and Lamachus from his expedition. The Chorus remain in possession of the stage, and of their primitive privilege of desultory individual satire. The latter is directed against Antimachus, who, it seems, had given offence to the dramatic powers by the scantiness of his entertainments. I do not know whether it would be refining too much to observe that even this capricious sally harmonises with what has preceded, as well as with the interval which is supposed to elapse; by the culinary images in the first part, and by the description of a person returning home late at night, in the second. Some circumstances in the original are omitted in the translation, as they seem intended to, account for what does not appear unaccountable to a modern; namely, that a man should walk home at night without a stick. In the passage which immediately follows, the Chorus commence their remonstrance in a calm sober tone which they are unable to maintain. This effect is produced in the original, by the quiet prosaic methodical form of words by which Antimachus is designated—a nicety of tone which it was impossible to attain or at least to render obvious in a translation.

*Chorus.* We're determined to discuss  
 Our difference with Antimachus,  
     Calmly, simply, candidly ;  
 Praying to the powers above—  
 And the just almighty Jove,  
     To sink and blast him utterly. 1510  
 He that sent us all away  
 T'other evening from the play,  
     Hungry, thirsty, supperless ;  
 Him we shortly trust to see  
 Sunk in equal misery.  
     In the like distress,  
 With a pennyworth of fish,  
 And a curious eager wish  
     To behold it fried ;  
 Let him watch, and wait, and turn, 1520  
 With a hungry deep concern,  
     Standing there beside.  
 Let an accident befall,  
 Which shall overturn the stall,  
     And the fishes frying :  
 There shall he behold the dish  
 Topsy-turvy, with the fish  
     In the kennel lying.  
 As he stoops to pick and wipe it,  
 Let a greedy greyhound gripe it, 1530  
     Snatch and eat it flying.

Him let other ill<sup>s</sup> befall,  
 Walking home beneath the wall,  
 Late at night, attacked by ruffians,  
 Orestes and his ragamuffins ;  
 Unprotected and alone,  
 Groping round to find a stone,  
 Let him grasp for his defence  
 A ponderous irreverence ;  
 Furibund, eager, in the dark, 1540  
 Let him fling and miss the mark,  
     Smiting upon the cheek, but not severely,  
     Cratinus merely !

MESSENGER, SERVANT *of* LAMACHUS, LAMACHUS,  
DICAËPOLIS. *and* CHORUS.

The following speech of the Messenger is a burlesque of the tragic speeches in which the arrival of the wounded hero was announced in the last act of a Tragedy.

*Messenger.* Ye slaves that dwell in Lamachus's mansion,  
 Prepare hot water instantly in the pipkin;<sup>1</sup>  
 With embrocations and emollients,  
 And bandages and plaster for your lord.  
 His foot is maimed and crippled with a stake,  
 Which wounded it, as he leaped across a trench.  
 His ankle-bone is out, his head is broken, 1550  
 The Gorgon on his shield all smashed and spoiled.  
 But when the lofty plume of the cock lorrel  
 That decked his helm, fell downward in the dirt,  
 He groaned, and spake aloud despairingly:  
 "O glorious light of Heaven. Farewell, Farewell!  
 For the last time; my destined days are done."  
 Thus moaning and lamenting, down he fell  
 Direct into the ditch: jumped up again;  
 Rushed out afresh; rallied the runaways;  
 Made the marauders run; ran after them, 1560  
 With his spear point smiting their hinder parts.  
 But here he comes himself: set the door open.

*Lamachus* is brought in, wounded and disabled, his appearance and attendants are caricatures of the exhibition of the wounded heroes, whom it had become the fashion to introduce. The dialogue is a burlesque of the lyrical agonies and lamentations of the same personages.

*Lam.* Out, out alas!  
 I'm racked and torn,  
 With agony scarce to be borne,  
 From that accursed spear:  
 But worst of all, I fear,  
 If Dicaëpolis beholds me here,  
 That he, my foe, will chuckle at my fall.

*Dic.* My charming lass, 1570

<sup>1</sup> "The pipkin," in allusion to the scantiness of Lamachus's establishment. See p. 28.

What joy is this!

What ecstasy! do give me a kiss!

There coax me, and hug me close, and sympathise;

I've swigged the gallon off; I've won the prize.

*Lam.* O what a consummation of my woes,

What throbs and throes!

*Dic.* Eh there! my little Lamachus! How goes?

*Lam.* I'm in distress.

*Dic.* I'm in no less.

*Lam.* Mock not at my misery.

*Dic.* Accuse me not of mockery.

*Lam.* 'Twas at the final charge; I'd paid before

A number of the rogues; at least a score.

*Dic.* It was a most expensive charge you bore:

Poor Lamachus! he was forced to pay the score!

*Lam.* O mercy, mighty Apollo!

*Dic.* What, do ye holloh

A'ter Apollo? it an't his feast to-day.

*Lam.* (to his bearers).

Don't press me,

Dear friends!

1590

But place me

Gently and tenderly.

*Dic.* (to the women).

Caress me,

Dear girls!

Embrace me

Gently and tenderly.

*Lam.* Strip off the incumbrance of this warlike gear,

And take me to my bed. . . .

*Dic.* Strip off incumbrances, my pretty dear,

And take me off to bed.

1600

*Lam.* Or bear me to the public hospital

With care.

*Dic.* Bring me before the judges; one and all

Look there!

I've won the prize;

As this true gallon measure testifies.

I've drunk it off. "I triumph great and glorious."

*Chorus.* And well you may; triumph away, good fellow;  
you're victorious.

*Dic.* To show my manhood furthermore, and spirit in the  
struggle.

I quaffed it off within my breath; I gulped it in a guggle.<sup>1</sup>

*Chorus.* Then take the wine-skin as your due.

We triumph and rejoice with you.

1610

*Dic.* Then fill my train,

And join the strain.

*Chorus.* With all my heart;

We'll bear a part.

*All.* We're triumphant, great and glorious,

We're victorious,

Hurrah!

We've won to-day,

Wine-skin and all!

Hurrah!

<sup>1</sup> Drinking without deglutition: still practised in Catalonia, the Thracian Aystis.



# THE KNIGHTS





## THE KNIGHTS

THE following translation not being calculated for general circulation, it is not likely that it should fall into the hands of any reader whose knowledge of antiquity would not enable him to dispense with the fatigue of perusing a prefatory history. Such prefaces are already before the public, accompanying the translations of Mr. Mitchell and Mr. Walsh, and will be found satisfactory to those who may be desirous of preliminary information.

It may not, however, be altogether superfluous to prefix a brief summary of preceding circumstances. We have already seen that the Poet, in his comedy of *The Babylonians*, had made an attack upon the leading demagogues and peculators of his time. In return for this aggression, Cleon (as described in *The Acharnians*).

“ Had dragged him to the Senate House,  
And trodden him down and bellowed over him,  
And mauled him till he scarce escaped alive.”

The Poet, however, recovered himself, and in the *Parabasis* of the same play had defied and insulted the demagogue in the most unsparing terms. In the course, however, of the following summer, Cleon, by a singular concurrence of circumstances, had been raised to the highest pitch of favour and popularity. A body of 400 Spartans having been cut off, and blockaded in an island of the Bay of Pylos, now Navarino, this disaster, in which many of the first families of Sparta were involved, induced that republic to sue for peace; which Cleon, who considered his power and influence as dependent on the continuance of the war, was determined to oppose. Insisting, therefore, that the blockaded troops could be considered in no other light than as actual prisoners, he finally pledged himself, with a given additional force, to reduce the Spartans to surrender within a limited time; this he had the good fortune and dexterity to effect, and to secure the whole credit of the result for himself; having in virtue of his appointment superseded the blockading general, Demos-

thenes; while at the same time he secured the benefit of his experience and ability by retaining him as a colleague. The reader, if he has the work at hand, will do well to refer to Mr. Mitford's *History*, c. xv. sec. x., for a detailed account of this most singular incident, strikingly illustrative of the distinct character of the two rival republics. It was then, immediately after this event, when his adversary's power and popularity were at their height, that the Poet, undeterred by these apparent disadvantages, produced this memorable and extraordinary drama.

For those readers to whom any further introduction may be necessary, a list of the *Dramatis Personæ*, with some accompanying explanations, will perhaps be sufficient.

#### DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

**DEMUS.**—A personification of the Athenian people, the John Bull of Athens, a testy, selfish, suspicious old man, a tyrant to his slaves, with the exception of one (a new acquisition), the Paphlagonian—Cleon, by whom he is cajoled and governed.

**NICIAS and DEMOSTHENES.**—The two most fortunate and able generals of the republic, of very opposite characters; the one cautious and superstitious in the extreme; the other a blunt, hearty, resolute, jolly fellow, a very decided lover of good wine. These two, *the servants of the public*, are naturally introduced as *the slaves of Demus*. After complaining of the ill-treatment to which they are subject in consequence of their master's partiality to his newly-purchased slave the Paphlagonian, they determine to supplant him, which they effect in conformity to the directions of a secret Oracle, in which they find it predicted that the Tanner (*i.e.*, Cleon the Paphlagonian) shall be superseded by a person of meaner occupation and lower character.

**CLEON.**—The Tanner (as he is called from his property consisting in a leather manufactory), or the Paphlagonian (a nickname applied in ridicule of his mode of speaking from the word *paphlazo*, to foam), has been already described. He is represented as a fawning obsequious slave, insolent and arrogant to all except his master, the terror of his fellow-servants.

**A SAUSAGE-SELLER**, whose name Agoracritus, "so called from the Agora where I got my living," is not declared till towards the conclusion of the play, is the person announced by the Oracle, as ordained by fate, to baffle the Paphlagonian, and to supersede him in the favour of his master. His breeding and education are described as having been similar to that of the younger Mr. Weller, in that admirable and most unvulgar exhibition of vulgar life, *The Pickwick Papers*. Finally, after a long struggle, his undaunted vulgarity of superior dexterity are crowned with deserved success. He supplants the Paphlagonian, and is installed in the supreme direction of the old gentleman's affairs.

It appears that the Poet must have been subjected to some particular disadvantages and embarrassments in the production of this play. We have seen that, in the preceding comedy of *The Acharnians*, Lamachus, a rising military character, had been personated on the stage, and had been addressed by name, without disguise or equivocation, throughout the whole of that play. This is no longer the case in the play now before us; Nicias, Demosthenes, and Cleon himself, are in no instance addressed by name. It should seem, therefore, that some enactment must have taken place, restraining the license of comedy in this particular; and here a distinction is to be observed between the choral parts and the dramatic dialogue; for in this very play Cleon is most unsparingly abused by name in the choral songs. The fact seems to have been that the licentious privilege of the "Sacred Chorus" consecrated by immemorial usage, and connected with the rites of Bacchus, could not be abridged by mere human authority; while the dramatic dialogue (originally derived, in all probability, from scenes in dumb show, which had been introduced to relieve the monotony of the Chorus) was regarded as mere recent invention destitute of any divine sanction, and liable to be modified and restrained by the power of the state.

With respect to Nicias and Demosthenes, the Poet could have found no difficulty in evading the new law. The masks worn by the actors presenting a caricature-likeness of each of them, would be sufficient to identify them; and it could not be supposed that either of them would be offended at being brought forward in burlesque, when the Poet's intention was evidently friendly towards them both; the whole drift of his comedy being directed against their main antagonist and rival. For the caricature in which they themselves were represented, was in no respect calculated to make them unpopular; on the contrary, the blunt heartiness and good fellowship of the one, and the timid scrupulous piety of the other, were qualities which in different ways recommended them respectively to the favour and good-will of their fellow-citizens, and which were accordingly exhibited and impressed upon the attention of the audience, through the only medium which was consistent with the essential character of the ancient comedy.

But among the audience themselves there would undoubtedly be some gainsayers, who if they were not silenced at the first outset, might have interrupted the attention of others—"This is too bad," they might have said; "the Poet will get himself into a scrape. Here is a manifest infraction of the new law." In order to obviate this, the Poet in the first scene, before the proper subject of his comedy is developed, but at the precise point when his individual characters, Nicias and Demosthenes, were sufficiently marked and identified, submits the question to a theatrical vote, appealing to the audience for their sanction and approbation of the course which he had adopted. This appeal, marked as it is with a character of caution and timidity, is, with a humorous propriety, assigned to the part of Nicias; with Cleon, however, the case was different, and there was a difficulty which it required all the courage and ability of the Poet to surmount—no actor dared to expose himself to the resentment of the Demagogue by personating him upon the stage, and among the artists who worked for the theatre, fearful of being considered as accomplices of the Poet in his evasion of the new law, no one could be found who would venture to produce the representation of his countenance in a theatrical mask. The Poet, therefore, undertook the part himself, and for want of a mask disguised his own features, according to the rude method of primitive comedy, by smearing them with the lees of wine. It is worthy of remark that in his effort to surmount this difficulty he has contrived to identify the Demagogue from the first moment of his appearance,

concentrating his essential character and his known peculiarities in a speech of five lines—his habitual boisterous oath and a slangish use of the dual.

In order to occupy the vacant space which has been left by the printer, the translator is tempted, for once, to insert a justificatory comment. The speech of Nicias as given below is extended to three lines; in the original it consists of a line and a half, which might be more accurately and concisely translated thus:

“ Yes, let him perish in the worst way possible,  
With all his lies, for a first-rate Paphlagonian.”

But there would be one main defect in this accurate translation, namely, that it would not express the intention of the author, nor the effect produced by the actor in repeating the original; for if we consider it in this view, we find that, short as it is, it contains three distinct breaks; one at the end of the second word, another at the end of the third, and a third at the end of the line. These momentary pauses are characteristic of timid resentment, expressing itself by fits and starts,—a character which, to the English reader perusing a printed text, could not be rendered obvious without employing a compass of words much larger than the original.

Again, we see that the courage and anger of Nicias, even with the help of the beating which he has just received, are barely sufficient to enable him to follow the example of Demosthenes; even in wrath and pain he is contented to “say Ditto” to what his comrade had said before. The Poet's intention, in this respect, is made more distinctly palpable to the English reader by the first line of the translated speech.

And thus much may serve for a commentary on a passage of three lines, and as a sample of others, which if they were not wearisome and egotistical might be extended to every page of this and the preceding play.

*[After a noise of lashes and screams from behind the scenes, Demosthenes comes out, and is followed by Nicias the supposed victim of flagellation (both in the dress of slaves). Demosthenes breaks out in great wrath; while Nicias remains exhibiting various contortions of pain for the amusement of the audience.]*

*Dem.* Out! out alas! what a scandal! what a shame!

May Jove in his utter wrath crush and confound

That rascally new-bought Paphlagonian slave!

For from the very first day that he came—

Brought here for a plague and a mischief amongst us all,—

We're beaten and abused continually.

5

*Nic. (whimpering in a broken voice).*

I say so too, with all my heart I do,

A rascal, with his slanders and lies!

“ A rascally Paphlagonian! so he is!

*Dem. (roughly and good-humouredly).*

How are you, my poor soul?

*Nic. (pettishly and whining).* Why poorly enough;  
And so are you for that matter.

*[Nicias continues writhing and moaning.]*

*Dem. (as if speaking to a child that had hurt himself).*

Well, come here then!

Come, and we'll cry together, both of us,

We'll sing it to Olympus's old tune.

*Both. (Demosthenes accompanies Nicias's involuntary sobs, so as to make a tune of them.)*

Mo moo momoo-- momoo momoo—Momoo momoo.<sup>1</sup> 10

*Dem. (suddenly and heartily).*

Come, grief's no use— It's folly to keep crying.

Let's look about us a bit, what's best to be done.

*Nic. (recovering himself).*

Aye, tell me; what do you think?

*Dem.* No, you tell me—

Lest we should disagree.

*Nic.* That's what I won't!

Do you speak boldly first, and I'll speak next.

*Dem. (significantly, as quoting a well-known verse).*

"You first might utter, what I wish to tell."<sup>2</sup> 15

*Nic.* Aye, but I'm so down-hearted, I've not spirit

To bring about the avowal cleverly,

In Euripides's style, by question and answer.

*Dem.* Well, then, don't talk of Euripides any more,

Or his mother either; don't stand picking endive:<sup>3</sup>

But think of something in another style,

To the tune of "Trip and away."20

*Nic.* Yes, I'll contrive it:

Say "Let us " first; put the first letter to it,

And then the last, and then put E, R, T.

"Let us Az ert." I say, "Let us Azert."

<sup>1</sup> Our common tune, with a syllable added to it, may be made to suit the trimeter iambic, and may be sung lamentably enough:

"When War's alarms first tore my Willy from <sup>me.</sup>  
my arms.

A friend who has accidentally taken up this sheet, tells me that he heard this very chant, "Mo moo," etc., on the coast opposite Corfu, in a house where the family were moaning over the dead.

<sup>2</sup> From the tragedy of *Phædra* she is trying to lead her nurse to mention the name of Hippolytus, while she avoids it herself.

<sup>3</sup> His mother was said to have been an herb woman.

'Tis now your turn—take the next letter to it.

Put B for A.

*Dem.* "Let us Bezert," I say—

*Nic.* 'Tis now my turn—"Let us Cezert," I say.

'Tis now your turn.

*Dem.* "Let us Dezert," I say.

*Nic.* You've said it!—and I agree to it—now repeat it

Once more!

*Dem.* Let us Dezert! Let us Dezert!

25

*Nic.* That's well.

*Dem.* But somehow it seems unlucky, rather  
An awkward omen to meet with in a morning!

"To meet with our Deserts!"

*Nic.* That's very true;

Therefore, I think, in the present state of things,

30

The best thing for us both, would be, to go

Directly to the shrine of one of the gods;

And pray for mercy, both of us together.

*Dem.* Shrines! shrines! Why sure, you don't believe in the  
gods.

*Nic.* I do.

*Dem.* But what's your argument? Where's your proof?

*Nic.* Because I feel they persecute me and hate me,

In spite of everything I try to please 'em.

*Dem.* Well, well. That's true; you're right enough in that.

*Nic.* Let's settle something.

35

*Dem.* Come, then—if you like

I'll state our case at once, to the audience here.

*Nic.* It would not be much amiss; but first of all,

We must entreat of them; if the scene and action

Have entertained them hitherto, to declare it,

And encourage us with a little applause beforehand.

*Dem. (to the audience).*

Well, come now! I'll tell ye about it. Here are we,

40

A couple of servants, with a master at home

Next door to the hustings. He's a man in years,

A kind of a bean-fed<sup>1</sup> husky testy character,

Choleric and brutal at times, and partly deaf.

It's near about a month now, that he went

And bought a slave out of a tanner's yard,

<sup>1</sup> In allusion to the beans used in balloting.

A Paphlagonian born, and brought him home,  
As wicked a slanderous wretch as ever lived. 45

This fellow, the Paphlagonian, has found out  
The blind side of our master's understanding,  
With fawning and wheedling in this kind of way:  
"Would not you please to go to the bath, Sir? surely 50  
It's not worth while to attend the courts to-day." <sup>1</sup>

And, "Would not you please to take a little refreshment?  
And there's that nice hot broth—And here's the threepence  
You left behind you—And would not you order supper?"

Moreover, when we get things out of compliment  
As a present for our master, he contrives  
To snatch 'em and serve 'em up before our faces.  
I'd made a Spartan cake at Pylos lately, 55  
And mixed and kneaded it well, and watched the baking;  
But he stole round before me and served it up:  
And he never allows us to come near our master  
To speak a word; but stands behind his back  
At meal times, with a monstrous leathern fly-flap,  
Slapping and whisking it round and rapping us off. 60

Sometimes the old man falls into moods and fancies,  
Searching the prophecies till he gets bewildered;  
And then the Paphlagonian plies him up,  
Driving him mad with oracles and predictions.  
And that's his harvest. Then he slanders us,  
And gets us beaten and lashed, and goes his rounds 65  
Bullying in this way, to squeeze presents from us:  
"You saw what a lashing Hylas got just now;  
You'd best make friends with me, if you love your lives."  
Why then, we give him a trifle, or if we don't,  
We pay for it; for the old fellow knocks us down,  
And kicks us on the ground, and stamps and rages,  
And tramples out the very guts of us— 70

[Turning to Nicias.]

So now, my worthy fellow; we must take  
A fixed determination;—now's the time,  
Which way to turn ourselves and what to do.

*Nic.* Our last determination was the best:

That which we settled to A' Be Cè *De-zert*.

<sup>1</sup> Sacrifices, with distribution of meat, and largesses to the people on holidays.



*Dem.* Aye, but we could not escape the Paphlagonian,

He overlooks us all; he keeps one foot

75

In Pylos, and another in the assembly;

And stands with such a stature, stride and grasp;

That while his mouth is open in Eetolia,

One hand is firmly clenched upon the Lucrians,

And the other stretching forth to the Peribribæans.

*Nic.* (in utter despondency, but with a sort of quiet quakerish composure). Let's die then, once for all; that's the best way,

Only we must contrive to manage it,

81

Nobly and manfully in a proper manner.

*Dem.* Aye, aye. Let's do things manfully! that's my maxim!

*Nic.* Well, there's the example of Themistocles—

To drink bull's blood: that seems a manly death.

*Dem.* Bull's blood! The blood of the grape, I say! good wine!

Who knows? it might inspire some plan, some project,

86

Some notion or other, a good draught of it!

*Nic.* Wine truly! wine!—still hankering after liquor!

Can wine do anything for us? Will your drink

Enable you to arrange a plan to save us?

Can wisdom ever arise from wine, do ye think?

*Dem.* Do ye say so? You're a poor spring-water pitcher!

A silly chilly soul. I'll tell ye what:

90

[*Though Demosthenes has not been drinking, his speech has the tone of a drunken man.*]

It's a very presumptuous thing to speak of liquor,

As an obstacle to people's understanding;

It's the only thing for business and dispatch.

D'ye observe how individuals thrive and flourish

By dint of drink: they prosper in proportion;

They improve their properties; they get promotion;

Make speeches, and make interest, and make friends.

Come, quick now—bring me a lusty stoup of wine,

95

To moisten my understanding and inspire me.

*Nic.* Oh dear! your drink will be the ruin of us!

*Dem.* It will be the making of ye! Bring it here.

[*Exit Nicias.*]

I'll rest me a bit; but when I've got my fill,

I'll overflow them all, with a flood of rhetoric,

With metaphors and phrases and what not.

100

[*Nicias returns in a sneaking way with a pot of wine.*]

*Nic. (in a sheepish silly tone of triumph).*

How lucky for me it was, that I escaped  
With the wine that I took!

*Dem. (carelessly and bluntly).* Well, where's the Paphlagonian?

*Nic. (as before).* He's fast asleep—within there, on his back,  
On a heap of hides—the rascal! with his belly full,  
With a hash of confiscations half-digested.

*Dem.* That's well! Now fill me a hearty lusty draught. 105

*Nic. (formally and precisely).*

Make the libation first, and drink this cup  
To the good Genius.

*Dem. (respiring after a long draught).* O most worthy Genius!  
Good Genius! 'tis your genius that inspires me!

*[Demosthenes remains in a sort of drunken burlesque  
ecstasy.]*

*Nic.* Why, what's the matter?

*Dem.* I'm inspired to tell you,  
That you must steal the Paphlagonian's oracles 110  
Whilst he's asleep.<sup>1</sup>

*Nic.* Oh dear then, I'm afraid,  
This Genius will turn out my evil Genius. *[Exit Nicias.]*

*Dem.* Come, I must meditate, and consult my pitcher;  
And moisten my understanding a little more.

*[The interval of Nicias's absence is occupied by action  
in dumb show : Demosthenes is enjoying himself and  
getting drunk in private.]*

*Nic. (re-entering with a packet).*

How fast asleep the Paphlagonian was! 115  
Lord bless me, how mortally he snored and stank.  
However, I've contrived to carry it off.  
The sacred oracle that he kept so secret—  
I've stolen it from him.

*Dem. (very drunk).* That's my clever fellow!  
Here give us hold; I must read 'em. Fill me a bumper.  
In the meanwhile—make haste now. Let me see now— 120  
What have we got?—What are they,—these same papers?  
Oh! oracles! . . . o—ra—cles!—Fill me a stoup of wine.

<sup>1</sup> A general feature of human nature, nowhere more observable than among boys at school; where the poor timid soul is always dispatched upon the most perilous expeditions. Nicias is the fag—Demosthenes the big boy.

*[In this part of the scene a contrast is kept up between the subordinate nervous eagerness of poor Nicias, and the predominant drunken phlegmatic indifference of Demosthenes; who is supposed to amuse himself with irritating the impatience of his companion; while he details to him by dribblets the contents of his own pot.]*

*Nic.* (fidgeting and impatient after giving him the wine).

Come! come! what says the Oracle?

*Dem.* Fill it again!

*Nic.* Does the Oracle say, that I must fill it again?

*Dem.* (after tumbling over the papers with a hiccup).

O Bakis!

*[Dem's articulation of this word is assisted by a hiccup.]*

*Nic.* What?

*Dem.* Fill me the stoup this instant.

*Nic.* (with a sort of puzzled acquiescence).

Well, Bakis, I've been told, was given to drink;

He prophesied in his liquor people say.

*Dem.* (with the papers in his hand).

Aye, there it is—you rascally Paphlagonian!

125

This was the prophecy that you kept so secret.

*Nic.* What's there?

*Dem.* Why there's a thing to ruin him,

With the manner of his destruction, all foretold.

*Nic.* As how?

*Dem.* (very drunk). Why the Oracle tells you how—distinctly—

Al! all about it—in a perspicuous manner—

That a jobber<sup>1</sup> in hemp and flax is first ordained

To hold the administration of affairs.

130

*Nic.* Well, there's one jobber. Who's the next? Read on!

*Dem.* A cattle jobber must succeed to him.

*Nic.* More jobbers! well—then what becomes of him?

*Dem.* He too shall prosper, till a viler rascal

Shall be raised up, and shall prevail against him,

135

In the person of a Paphlagonian tanner,

A loud rapacious leather-solling ruffian.

*Nic.* Is it foretold then, that the cattle jobber

<sup>1</sup> After the death of Pericles, Eucrates and Lysicles had each taken the lead for a short time.

Must be destroyed by the seller of leather?

Dem. Yes.

Nic. Oh dear, our sellers and jobbers are at an end. 140

Dem. Not yet; there's still another to succeed him,

Of a most uncommon notable occupation.

Nic. Who's that? Do tell me!

Dem. Must I?

Nic. To be sure.

Dem. A sausage-seller it is, that supersedes him.

Nic. (*in the tone of Dominie Sampson*). A sausage-seller!  
marvellous indeed,

Most wonderful! But where can he be found? 145

Dem. We must seek him out.

[*Demosthenes rises and busles up, with the action of a person who, having been drunk, is rousing and recollecting himself for a sudden important occasion. His following speeches are all perfectly sober.*

Nic. But see there, where he comes!

Sent hither providentially as it were!

Dem. O happy man! celestial sausage-seller!

Friend, guardian and protector of us all!

Come forward; save your friends, and save the country.

S. S. Do you call me? 150

Dem. Yes, we called to you, to announce

The high and happy destiny that awaits you.

Nic. Come, now you should set him free from the incumbrance<sup>1</sup>

Of his table and basket; and explain to him

The tenor and the purport of the Oracle,

While I go back to watch the Paphlagonian. [*Exit Nicias.*

Dem. (*to the Sausage-seller gravely*).

Set these poor wares aside; and now—bow down 155

To the ground; and adore the powers of earth and heaven.

S. S. Heigh-day! Why, what do you mean?

Dem. O happy man!

Unconscious of your glorious destiny,

Now mean and unregarded; but to-morrow,

The mightiest of the mighty, Lord of Athens.

<sup>1</sup> This speech is intended to express the sudden impression of reverence with which Nicias is affected in the presence of the predestined supreme Sausage-seller. He does not presume to address him; but obliquely manifests his respect, by pointing out to Demosthenes (in his hearing) the marks of attention to which he is entitled.

S. S. Come, master, what's the use of making game? 160

Why can't ye let me wash the guts and tripe,  
And sell my sausages in peace and quiet?

Dem. O simple mortal, cast those thoughts aside!

'Bid guts and tripe farewell! Look there! Behold

[*Pointing to the audience.*]

The assembly assembled multitude before ye!

S. S. (*with a grumble of indifference*).

I see 'em.

Dem. You shall be their lord and master,

The sovereign and the ruler of them all,

Of the assemblies and tribunals, fleets and armies; 165

You shall trample down the Senate under foot,

Confound and crush the generals and commanders,

Arrest, imprison, and confine in irons,

And feast and fornicate in the council house.<sup>1</sup>

S. S. What, I?

Dem. Yes, you yourself: there's more to come.

Mount here; and from the tressles of your stall

Survey the subject islands circling round. 170

S. S. I see 'em.

Dem. \* And all their ports and merchant vessels?

S. S. Yes, all.

Dem. Then an't you a fortunate happy man?

An't you content? Come then for a further prospect—

Turn your right eye to Caria, and your left

To Carthage!<sup>2</sup>—and contemplate both together.

S. S. Will it do me good, d'ye think, to learn to squint? 175

Dem. Not so; but everything you see before you

Must be disposed of at your high discretion,

By sale or otherwise; for the Oracle

Predestines you to sovereign power and greatness.

S. S. Are there any means of making a great man

Of a sausage-selling fellow such as I?

Dem. The very means you have, must make ye so, 180

Low breeding, vulgar birth, and impudence,

<sup>1</sup> The honour of a seat at the public table was sometimes conferred on persons of extraordinary merit in advanced years. See the Parabasis of this play; see also the Apology of Socrates. Cleon had obtained this privilege for himself, and abused it insolently as appears elsewhere.

<sup>2</sup> "Carthage" must be the true reading, the right eye to Caria and the left to "Chalcedon" would not constitute a squint.

These, these must make ye, what you're meant to be.

*S. S.* I can't imagine that I'm good for much.

*Dem.* Alas! But why do ye say so? What's the meaning  
Of these misgivings? I discern within ye  
A promise and an inward consciousness  
Of greatness. Tell me truly: are ye allied  
To the families of gentry?

*S. S.* Naugh, not I;  
I'm come from a common ordinary kindred  
Of the lower order.

*Dem.* What a happiness!  
What a footing will it give ye! What a groundwork  
For confidence and favour at your outset!

*S. S.* But bless ye! only consider my education!  
I can but barely read . . . in a kind of a way.

*Dem.* That makes against ye! --the only thing against ye-- 190  
The being able to read, in any way:  
For now; no lead nor influence is allowed  
To liberal arts or learned education,  
But to the brutal, base, and under-bred.  
Embrace then and hold fast the promises  
Which the oracles of the gods announce to you.

*S. S.* But what does the oracle say? 195

*Dem.* Why thus it says,  
In a figurative language, but withal  
Most singularly intelligible and distinct,  
Neatly expressed i'faith, concisely and tersely

"Moreover, when the eagle in his pride,  
With crooked talons and a leathern hide,  
Shall seize the black and blood-devouring snake:  
Then shall the woeful tanpits quail and quake;  
And mighty Jove shall give command and place,  
To mortals of the sausage-selling race; 200  
Unless they choose, continuing as before,  
To sell their sausages for evermore."

*S. S.* But how does this concern me? Explain it, will ye?

<sup>1</sup> This is perfectly in character. Demosthenes (as we have seen) does not profess to believe in the gods; yet we see that upon occasion he can discuss the merit of the "sacred classics;" like other critics, therefore, of the same description, he does it with a sort of patronising tone.

*Dem.* The leathern eagle is the Paphlagonian.

*S. S.* What are his talons?

*Dem.* . . . That explains itself—

Talons for peculation and rapacity.

205

*S. S.* But what's the snake?

*Dem.* . . . The snake is clear and obvious:

\* The snake is long and black, like a black-pudding;

\* The snake is filled with blood, like a black-pudding.

Our oracle foretells then, that the snake,

Shall baffle and overpower the leathern eagle.

210

*S. S.* These oracles hit my fancy! Notwithstanding . . .

I'm partly doubtful, how I could contrive . . .

To manage an administration altogether . . .

*Dem.* The easiest thing in nature!—nothing easier!

Stick to your present practice: follow it up

In your new calling. Mangle, mince and mash,

Confound and hack, and jumble things together!

And interlard your rhetoric with lumps

Of mawkish sweet, and greasy flattery.

215

Be fulsome, coarse, and bloody! For the rest,

All qualities combine, all circumstances,

To entitle and equip you for command;

A filthy voice, a villainous countenance,

A vulgar birth, and parentage, and breeding.

Nothing is wanting, absolutely nothing.

And the oracles and responses of the gods,

And prophecies, all conspire in your behalf.

220

Place then this chaplet on your brows!—and worship

The anarchic powers; and rouse your spirits up

To encounter him.

*S. S.* . . . But who do ye think will help me?

For all our wealthier people are alarmed,

And terrified at him; and the meaner sort

In a manner stupefied, grown dull and dumb.

*Dem.* Why there's a thousand lusty cavaliers, 225

Ready to back you, that detest and scorn him;

And every worthy well-born citizen;

And every candid critical spectator;

And I myself; and the help of Heaven to boot.

And never fear; his face will not be seen,

230

For all the manufacturers of masks,

From cowardice, refused to model it.  
It matters not; his person will be known:  
Our audience is a shrewd one—they can guess—  
*Nicias (in alarm from behind the scenes).*  
Oh dear! Oh dear! the Paphlagonian's coming.

*Enter CLEON with a furious look and*

*Cleon.* By Heaven and Earth! you shall abide it dearly, 235  
 With your conspiracies and daily plots  
 Against the sovereign people! Hah! what's this?  
 What's this Chalcidian goblet doing here?  
 Are ye tempting the Chalcidians to revolt? <sup>1</sup>  
 Dogs! villains! every soul of ye shall die.

[The Sausage-seller runs off in a fright.]

*Dem.* Where are ye going? Where are ye running? Stop! 240  
Stand firm, my noble valiant sausage-seller!  
Never betray the cause. Your friends are nigh.

[To the Chorus.

Cavaliers and noble captains! now's the time! advance in sight!

March in order—make the movement, and out-flank him on the right!

[*To the Sausage-seller.*

There I see them bustling, hasting!—only turn and make a  
stand, 245  
Stop but only for a moment, your allies are hard at hand.

It is necessary to repair an omission which the reader may have already noticed. Among the dramatis personæ enumerated in page 64, no mention has been made of the Chorus, from which, as usual, the comedy derived its title—*The Knights*. This body composing the middle order of the state, were, as it appears, decidedly hostile to Cleon. In the first lines of *The Acharnians*, the merit of having procured his conviction and punishment on a charge of bribery is ascribed to them; and again, in the same play, the Chorus express their detestation of the Demagogue by threatening to sacrifice him to the vengeance of the Knights, and we have just seen that Demosthenes encourages the Sausage-seller by promising him the assistance of a thousand of "lusty cavaliers," who "scorn and detest" his antagonist.

<sup>1</sup> The Chalcidians did in fact revolt in the following year; their intentions were probably suspected at the time.



[During the last lines the Chorus of Cavaliers with their hobby-horses have entered and occupied their position in the orchestra. They begin their attack upon Cleon.]

*Chorus.* Close around him, and confound him, the confounder of us all.

Pelt him, pummel him and mawl him; rummage, ransack, ~~overbear~~ him,

Overbear him and out-bawl him; bear him down and bring him under.

Bellow like a burst of thunder, robber! harpy! sink of plunder!

Rogue and villain! rogue and cheat! rogue and villain, I repeat!

Oftener than I can repeat it, has the rogue and villain cheated. Close around him left and right; spit upon him; spurn and smite: 251

Spit upon him as you see; spurn and spit at him like me.

But beware, or he'll evade ye, for he knows the private track, Where Eucrates <sup>1</sup> was seen escaping with the mill dust on his back.

*Cleon.* Worthy veterans of the jury, you that either right or wrong, 255

With my threepenny provision,<sup>2</sup> I've maintained and cherished long,

Come to my aid! I'm here waylaid—assassinated and betrayed!

*Chorus.* Rightly served! we serve you rightly, for your hungry love of pelf,

For your gross and greedy rapine, gormandizing by yourself; You that ere the figs are gathered, pilfer with a privy twitch Fat delinquents and defaulters, pulpy, luscious, plump, and rich; 260

Pinching, fingering, and pulling—tampering, selecting, culling. With a nice survey discerning, which are green and which are turning,

Which are ripe for accusation, forfeiture, and confiscation.

Him besides, the wealthy man, retired upon an easy rent, Hating and avoiding party, noble-minded, indolent,

<sup>1</sup> He was also an owner of mills, as appears by the Scholiast.

<sup>2</sup> The Jurymen's fee, a means of subsistence to poor old men driven from their homes by the war.

Fearful of official snares, intrigues and intricate affairs;  
Him you mark; you fix an I hook him, whilst he's gaping  
unawares;

At a fling, at once you bring him hither from the Chersonese,<sup>1</sup>  
Down you cast him, roast and baste him, and devour him at  
your ease. 265

*Cleon.* Yes! assault, insult, abuse me! this is the return, I find,  
For the noble testimony, the memorial I designed:

Meaning to propose proposals, for a monument of stone,  
On the which, your late achievements,<sup>2</sup> should be carved and  
neatly done.

*Chorus.* Out, away with him! the slave! the pompous empty,  
fawning knave!

Does he think with idle speeches to delude and cheat us all?  
As he does the doting elders, that attend his daily call.<sup>3</sup> 270  
Pelt him here, and bang him there; and here and there and  
everywhere.

*Cleon.* Save me, neighbours! O the monsters! O my side,  
my back, my breast!

*Chorus.* What, you're forced to call for help? You brutal  
overbearing pest.

*S. S. (returning to Cleon).*

I'll astound you with my voice; with my bawling looks and  
noise. 275

*Chorus.* If in bawling you surpass him, you'll achieve a victor's  
crown;

If again you overmatch him, in impudence, the day's our own.

*Cleon.* I denounce this traitor here, for sailing on clandestine  
trips,

With supplies of tripe and stuffing, to carcen the Spartan  
ships.

*S. S.* I denounce then and accuse him, for a greater worse abuse:  
That he steers his empty paunch, and anchors at the public  
board, 281

Running in without a lading, to return completely stored!

*Chorus.* Yes! and smuggles out, moreover, loaves and luncheons  
not a few,

More than ever Pericles, in all his pride, presumed to do.

<sup>1</sup> Of Thrace. Many Athenians possessed estates, and resided there for  
a quiet life.

<sup>2</sup> In the expedition to Corinth.

<sup>3</sup> The veterans of the Jury.

*Cleon (in a thundering tone).* Dogs and villains, you shall die!

*S. S. (in a louder, shriller tone).*

Aye! I can scream ten times as high.

*Cleon.* I'll overbear ye, and out-yawl ye.

*S. S.* But I'll out-scream ye, and out-squall ye. 285

*Cleon.* I'll impeach you, whilst aboard,

Commanding on a foreign station.

*S. S.* I'll have you sliced, and slashed, and scored.<sup>1</sup>

*Cleon.* Your lion's skin of reputation,

Shall be flayed off your back and tanned. 290

*S. S.* I'll take those guts of yours in hand.

*Cleon.* Come, bring your eyes and mine to meet!

And stare at me without a wink!

*S. S.* Yes! in the market-place and street,  
I had my birth and breeding too;  
And from a boy, to blush or blink,  
I scorn the thing as much as you.

*Cleon.* I'll denounce you if you mutter. 295

*S. S.* I'll douse ye the first word you utter.

*Cleon.* My thefts are open and avowed;

And I confess them, which you dare not.

*S. S.* But I can take false oaths aloud,  
And in the presence of a crowd;  
And if they know the fact I care not.

*Cleon.* What! do you venture to invade

My proper calling and my trade?

But I denounce here, on the spot,

The sacrificial tripe you've got;

The tithe it owes was never paid:

It owes a tithe, I say, to Jove;

You've wronged and robbed the powers above. 300

*Chorus.—Cretic Metre.*

Dark and unsearchably profound abyss,

Gulf of unfathomable

Baseness and iniquity!

Miracle of immense,

Intense impudence!

Every court, every hall,

Juries and assemblies, all

<sup>1</sup> The threats of each party are in the terms of their respective trades.

Are stunned to death, deafened all,  
 Whilst you bawl.  
 The bench and bar  
 Ring and jar.  
 Each decree  
 Smells of thee,  
 Land and sea  
 Stink of thee.

Whilst we

Scorn and hate, execrate, abominate,  
 Thee the brawler and embroiler, of the nation and the State.

You that on the rocky seat of our assembly raise a din,  
 Deafening all our ears with uproar, as you rave and howl and  
 grin; 310

Watching all the while the vessels with revenue sailing in.  
 Like the tunny-fishers perched aloft, to look about and bawl,  
 When the shoals are seen arriving, ready to secure a haul.

*Cleon.* I was aware of this affair, and every stitch of it I know,  
 Where the plot was cobbled up and patched together, long  
 ago.

*S. S.* Cobbling is your own profession, tripe and sausages are  
 mine:

But the country folks complain, that in a fraudulent design,  
 You retailed them skins of treaties, that appeared like trusty  
 leather,  
 Of a peace secure and lasting; but the wear-and-tear and  
 weather

Proved it all decayed and rotten, only fit for sale and show.

*Dem.* Yes! a pretty trick he served me; there was I despatched  
 to go,

Trudged away to Pergasæ,<sup>1</sup> but found upon arriving there,  
 That myself and my commission, both were out at heels and  
 bare. 321

In a review of Mr. Mitchell's *Aristophanes*, a passage in his translation of  
 one of the choruses is noted with particular commendation. It is  
 said, "Mr Mitchell has hit upon the very key-note of Aristophanes,  
 whose choruses are so contrived throughout this play as to afford a

<sup>1</sup> The allusions in these lines relate to some incidents not recorded in  
 history, some artifice by which Cleon had succeeded in deluding and  
 disappointing the party; the country people in particular (long excluded  
 from the enjoyment of their property) who were anxious for peace.

relief and contrast to 'the vulgar acrimony of the dialogue; not in their logical and grammatical sense, but in their form and rhythm, and in the selection of the words, which if heard imperfectly, would appear to belong to a grave or tender or beautiful subject.' If the occasion had admitted of it, this observation might have been applied more particularly to the first lines of each chorus; for we may remark instances in which the contrast of grave or graceful lines at the commencement was intended to give additional force to the vehemence of *invective* immediately following in the chorus itself. Thus, in the original of the chorus which is given above, an expression of wonder and awe (O altitudo!) is conveyed to the ear by the mere rhythm of the first line, independent of, and in fact contradictory to, the sense of the words themselves, a kind of contrast which appeared unattainable in the English language. What could not, therefore, be accomplished by "form and rhythm" has in this instance been attempted by "the selection of words." But justificatory criticism has already been renounced as absurd and tiresome. This note had been begun solely for the purpose of bringing under the notice of the reader, with due modification, the observation, somewhat too largely expressed, in the review above mentioned.

*Chorus.* Even in your tender years,  
 And your early disposition,  
 You betrayed an inward sense  
 Of the conscious impudence,  
 Which constitutes a politician. 325

Hence you squeeze and drain alone the rich milch kine of our  
 allies;

Whilst the son of Hippodamus licks his lips with longing eyes.

But now, with eager rapture we behold

A mighty miscreant of baser mould!

A more consummate ruffian!

An energetic ardent ragamuffin!

Behold him there! He stands before your eyes, 330

To bear you down, with a superior frown,

A fiercer stare,

And more incessant and exhaustless lies.

The metre of the lines which follow, namely, the tetrameter-iambic, is so essentially base and vulgar that no English song afforded a specimen fit to be quoted, and the songs themselves were not proper to be mentioned; at last, Mr. Cornewall Lewis (whose kind importunities had extorted the publication of the preceding play of *The Acharnians*), suggested as a produceable specimen the first line of a sufficiently vulgar but otherwise inoffensive song,

"A Captain bold of Halifax, who lived in country quarters."

It would not be right that Mr. Lewis's name should be mentioned here without an acknowledgment of the obligations due to him, for his friendly zeal in forwarding that play through the press, and correct-

ing some inaccuracies incidental to the work of a very unsystematic scholar.

The metre, of which so derogatory a character has been given, is always appropriated in the comedies of Aristophanes, to those scenes of argumentative altercation in which the ascendancy is given to the more ignoble character; in this respect it stands in decided contrast with the anapaestic measure.

## IAMBIC TETRAMETER.

*Chorus (to the Sausage-seller).*

Now then do you, that boast a birth, from whence you might inherit,

And from your breeding have derived a manhood and a spirit,

Unbroken by the rules of art, untamed by education,

Show forth the native impudence and vigour of the nation!

S. S. Well; if you like, then, I'll describe the nature of him clearly, 335

The kind of rogue I've known him for.

*Cleon.* My friend, you're somewhat early.

First give me leave to speak.

S. S. I won't, by Jove! Aye. You may bellow!

I'll make you know, before I go, that I'm the baser fellow.

*Chorus.* Aye! stand to that! Stick to the point; and for a further glory,

Say that your family were base, time out mind before ye.

*Cleon.* Let me speak first!

S. S. I won't.

*Cleon.* You shall, by Jove!

S. S. I won't, by Jove, though!

*Cleon.* By Jupiter, I shall burst with rage! 340

S. S. No matter, I'll prevent you.

*Chorus.* No; don't prevent, for Heaven's sake! Don't hinder him from bursting.

*Cleon.* What means—what ground of hope have you—to dare to speak against me?

S. S. What! I can speak! and I can chop—garlic and lard and logic.

*Cleon.* Aye! You're a speaker, I suppose! I should enjoy to see you,

Like a pert scullion set to cook—to see your talents fairly

Put to the test, with hot blood-raw disjointed laws arriving,<sup>1</sup> 345

Obliged to hash and season it, and dish it in an instant.

You're like the rest of 'em—the swarm of paltry weak pretenders.

You've made your pretty speech perhaps, and gained a little lawsuit

Against a merchant foreigner, by dint of water-drinking,  
And lying long awake o' nights, composing and repeating,  
And studying as you walked the streets, and wearing out the patience

Of all your friends and intimates, with practising beforehand:  
And now you wonder at yourself, elated and delighted

At your own talent for debate—you silly saucy coxcomb. 350

S. S. What's your own diet? How do you contrive to keep the city

Passive and hushed—What kind of drink drives ye to that presumption?

*Cleon.* Why mention any man besides, that's capable to match me;

That after a sound hearty meal of tunny-fish and cutlets,  
Can quaff my gallon; and at once without premeditation,  
With slang and jabber overpower the generals at Pylos. 355

S. S. But I can eat my paunch of pork, my liver and my haslets,  
And scoop the sauce with both my hands; and with my dirty fingers

I'll seize old Nicias by the throat, and choke the grand debaters.

*Choru.* We like your scheme in some respects; but still that style of feeding,

Keeping the sauce all to yourself, appears a gross proceeding. 360

*Cleon.* But I can domineer and dine on mullets at Miletus.

S. S. And I can eat my shins of beef, and farm the mines of silver.

*Cleon.* I'll burst into the Council House, and storm and blow and bluster.

S. S. I'll blow the wind into your tail, and kick you like a bladder.

<sup>1</sup> When the character of the debate is suddenly changed by the receipt of unexpected intelligence.

*Cleon.* I'll tie you neck and heels at once, and kick ye to the kennel. 365

*Chorus.* Begin with us then! Try your skill!—kicking us all together!

*Cleon.* I'll have ye pilloried in a trice.

*S. S.* I'll have you tried for cowardice.

*Cleon.* I'll tan your hide to cover seats.

*S. S.* Yours shall be made a purse for cheats.

The luckiest skin<sup>1</sup> that could be found. 370

*Cleon.* Dog, I'll pin you to the ground

With ten thousand tenter-hooks.

*S. S.* I'll equip you for the cooks,

Neatly prepared, with skewers and lard.

*Cleon.* I'll pluck your eyebrows off, I will.

*S. S.* I'll cut your collops out, I will.

It is evident that a scuffle or wrestling match takes place here between the two rivals. It continues during the verses of Demosthenes and those of the Chorus, the last of which mark that the Sausage-seller has the advantage; and the Sausage-seller's speech of four lines which follows, implies that he is at the same time exhibiting his adversary in a helpless posture.

It is to be observed that the palaestra was not a mere school of wrestling or boxing. The attention of the masters of the palaestra, (like the dancing-masters of former times in France and England) was directed to form their pupils to a general dignity and elegance of carriage.

Hence all awkward or indecent effort was disallowed in the palaestra of the better educated class. But, as wrestling was a universal national exercise, it would of course be practised vulgarly amongst the vulgar, and there would be many tricks and casts retained and practised by the lowest class which were rejected by the more dignified palaestra. The Sausage-seller was represented as foiling his opponent by some unbecoming, unsightly effort which was characteristic of a town blackguard. Thus the scuffle between them formed a kind of dumb show, analogous to, and illustrative of the dialogue; exhibiting in the triumph of the Sausage-seller the peculiar advantages reserved for superior impudence and vulgarity both in word and deed.

*Demosthenes.* Yes, by Jove! and like a swine, 375

Dangling at the butcher's door,

Dress him cleanly, neat and fine,

Washed and scalded o'er and o'er;

Strutting out in all his pride,

With his carcase open wide,

<sup>1</sup> It is well known that purses made from the skins of different animals are more or less lucky. Among ourselves the skin of a weazel, or of a black cat, is esteemed the most universally lucky.



And a skewer in either side;  
 While the cook, with keen intent,  
 By the steady rules of art,  
 Scrutinises every part, 380  
 The tongue, the throat, the maw, the vent.

*Chorus*. Some element may prove more fierce than fire!  
 Some viler scoundrel may be seen,  
 Than ever yet has been!  
 And many a speech hereafter, many a word,  
 More villainous, than ever yet was heard. 385  
 We marvel at thy prowess and admire!  
 Therefore proceed!  
 In word and deed,  
 Be firm and bold,  
 Keep steadfast hold!

Only keep your hold upon him! Persevere as you began;  
 He'll be daunted and subdued; I know the nature of the  
 man. 390

*S. S.* Such as here you now behold him, all his life has he been  
 known.

Till he reaped a reputation, in a harvest not his own;  
 Now he shows the sheaves<sup>1</sup> at home, that he clandestinely  
 conveyed,  
 Tied and bound and heaped together, till his bargain can be  
 made.

*Cleon (released and recovering himself).*

I'm at ease, I need not fear ye, with the senate on my side, 395  
 An' the commons all dejected, humble, poor, and stupefied.

*Chorus.* Mark his visage! and behold,  
 How brazen, unabashed, and bold!  
 How the colour keeps its place  
 In his face!

*Cleon.* Let me be the vilest thing, the mattress that Cratinus<sup>2</sup>  
 stains; 400  
 Or be forced to learn to sing, Morsimus's<sup>3</sup> tragic strains;  
 If I don't despise and loath, scorn and execrate ye both.

<sup>1</sup> The Spartan prisoners taken at Pylos, and kept in the most severe confinement.

<sup>2</sup> The famous comic poet, now grown old; and infirm, as it appears.

<sup>3</sup> Ridiculed elsewhere as a bad writer of tragedy. See *The Peace*, v. 803.

*Chorus.* Active, eager, airy thing!  
 Ever hovering on the wing,  
 Ever hovering and discovering  
 Golden sweet secreted honey,  
 Nature's mintage and her money.  
 May thy maw be purged and scoured,  
 From the gobbets it devoured;  
 By the emetic drench of law!  
 With the cheerful ancient saw,  
 Then we shall rejoice and sing,  
 Chanting out with hearty glee,  
 "Fill a bumper merrily,  
 For the merry news I bring!"  
 But he, the shrewd and venerable  
 Manciple<sup>1</sup> of the public table,  
 Will chant and chuckle and rejoice,  
 With heart and voice.

405

*Cleon.* May I never eat a slice, at any public sacrifice,  
 If your effrontery and pretence, shall daunt my steadfast  
 impudence. 410

*S. S.* Then, by the memory which I value, of all the bastings  
 in our alley,

When from the dog butcher's tray I stole the lumps of meat  
 away.

I trust to match you with a feat, and do credit to my meat.  
 Credit to my meat and feeding, and my bringing up and  
 breeding.

*Cleon.* Dog's meat! What a dog art thou! But I shall dog  
 thee fast enow. 415

*[Cleon pays no attention to the short dialogue which follows between the Sausage-seller and the Chorus. The actor's part was in dumb show, exhibiting a mimicry of the Demagogue's usual gesture and deportment, when exciting himself in preparation for a vehement burst of oratory.]*

*S. S.* Then, there were other petty tricks, I practised as a child;  
 Haunting about the butchers' shops, the weather being  
 mild.

<sup>1</sup> The old butler and steward of the Prytaneum, who had hitherto been used to well-bred company and civil treatment, would be overjoyed at his deliverance from such a guest as Cleon.

"See, boys," says I, "the swallow there! Why, summer's come, I say,"

And when they turned to gaze and stare, I snatched a steak away. 420

*Chorus.* A clever lad you must have been, you managed matters rarely,

To steal at such an early day, so seasonably and fairly.

*S. S.* But if by chance they spied it, I contrived to hide it handily;

Clapping it in between my hands, tight and close and even;

Calling on all the powers above, and all the gods in heaven;

And there I stood, and made it good, with staring and forswearing.

So that a statesman of the time, a speaker shrewd and witty, 425

Was heard to say, "That boy one day will surely rule the city."

*Chorus.* 'Twas fairly guessed, by the true test, by your address and daring,

First in stealing, then concealing, and again in swearing.

*Cleon.* I'll settle ye! Yes, both of ye! the storm of elocution

Is rising here within my breast, to drive you to confusion, 430

And with a wild commotion, overwhelm the land and ocean.

*S. S.* Then I shall hand my sausages, and reef 'em close and tight,

And steer away before the wind, and run you out of sight.

*Dem.* And I shall go, to the hold below, to see that all is right. [Exit. 435

*Cleon.* By the holy goddess I declare,

Rogue and robber as you are,

I'll not brook it, or overlook it;

The public treasure that you stole,

I'll force you to refund the whole . . .

*Chorus.* (Keep near and by—the gale grows high.)

*Cleon (in continuation).*

. . . Ten talents, I could prove it here,

Were sent to you from Potidea.

*S. S.* Well, will you take a single one

To stop your bawling and have done?

*Chorus.* Yes, I'll be bound—we'll compound,

And take a share—the wind grows fair. 440

- This hurricane will overblow,  
Fill the sails and let her go!
- Cleon.* I'll indict ye, I'll impeach,  
I'll denounce ye in a speech;  
With four several accusations,  
For your former peculations,  
Of a hundred talents each.
- S. S.* But I'll denounce ye,  
And I'll troyce ye,  
With accusations half a score;  
Half a score, for having left  
Your rank in the army; and for theft  
I'll charge ye with a thousand more.
- Cleon.* I'll rummage out your pedigree, 445  
And prove that all your ancestry  
Were sacrilegious and accurst.<sup>1</sup>
- S. S.* I'll prove the same of yours; and first  
The foulest treasons and the worst—  
Their deep contrivance to conceal  
Plots against the common weal;  
Which I shall publish and declare—  
Publish, and depose, and swear.
- Cleon.* Plots, concealed and hidden! Where?
- S. S.* Where? Where plots have always tried  
To hide themselves—beneath a hide!
- Cleon.* Go for a paltry vulgar slave.
- S. S.* Get out for a designing knave. 450
- Chorus.* Give him back the cuff you got!
- Cleon.* Murder! help! a plot! a plot!  
I'm assaulted and beset!
- Chorus.* Strike him harder! harder yet!  
Pelt him,—Rap him,  
Slash him,—Slap him,  
Across the chops there, with a wipe  
Of your entrails and your tripe!<sup>2</sup> 455  
Keep him down—the day's your own.\*

O cleverest of human kind! the stoutest and the boldest,

<sup>1</sup> Many of the first families were involved in the guilt of a sacrilegious massacre, committed nearly 200 years before. See Mr. Clinton's *Fasces* Olym. 40.

<sup>2</sup> A slap on the face of this kind is proverbial in Spain, as the most outrageous of all insults.

The saviour of the state, and us, the friends that thou beholdest;

No words can speak our gratitude; all praise appears too little.

You've fairly done the rascal up, you've nicked him to a tittle. 460

*Cleon.* By the holy goddess, it's not new to me

This scheme of yours. I've known the job long since,

The measurement and the scantling of it all,

And where it was shaped out and tacked together.

*Chorus.* Aye! There it is! You must exert yourself;<sup>1</sup>

Come, try to match him again with a carpenter's phrase. 465

*S. S.* Does he think I have not tracked him in his intrigues

At Argos?—his pretence to make a treaty

With the people there?—and all his private parley

With the Spartans?—There he works and blows the coals;

And has plenty of other irons in the fire.

*Chorus.* Well done, the blacksmith beats the carpenter.<sup>1</sup> 470

*S. S. (in continuation)*

And the envoys that come here, are all in a tale;

All beating time to the same tune. I tell ye,

It's neither gold nor silver, nor the promises,

Nor the messages you send me by your friends,

That will ever serve your turn; or hinder me

From bringing all these facts before the public.

*Cleon.* Then I'll set off this instant to the senate; 475

To inform them of your conspiracies and treasons,

Your secret nightly assemblies and cabals,

Your private treaty with the king of Persia,

Your correspondence with Bœotia,

And the business that you keep there in the cheese-press,

Close packed you think, and ripening out of sight.

*S. S.* Ah! cheese? Is cheese any cheaper there, d'ye hear? 480

*Cleon.* By Hercules! I'll have ye crucified!

[Exit Cleon.]

*Chorus to the S. S.* Well, how do you feel your heart and spirits now?

Rouse up your powers! If ever in your youth

You swindled and forswore as you profess;

<sup>1</sup> In these passages, the poet marks the degradation of public oratory, infected with vulgar jargon and low metaphors.

# The Knights

91.

The time is come to show it. Now this instant

He's hurrying headlong to the senate house; 485

To tumble amongst them like a thunderbolt;

To accuse us all, to rage, and storm, and rave.

S. S. Well, I'll be off then. But these guts and pudding,

I must put them by the while, and the chopping knife.

*Chorus.* Here take this lump of lard, to 'noint your neck 490  
with;

The grease will give him the less hold upon you,

With the gripe of his accusations.

S. S. That's well thought of.

*Chorus.* And here's the garlic. Swallow it down!

S. S. What for?

*Chorus.* It will prime you up,<sup>1</sup> and make you fight the better.

Make haste!

S. S. Why, so I do. 495

*Chorus.* Remember now—

Show blood and game. Drive at him and denounce him!

Dash at his comb, his coxcomb, cuff it soundly!

Peck, scratch, and tear, conculcate, clapperclaw!

Bite both his wattles off, and gobble 'em up!

And then return in glory to your friends. [Exit S. S.]

*Chorus.* Well may you speed

In word and deed.

May all the powers of the market-place

Grant ye protection, and help, and grace, 500

With strength of lungs and front and brain;

With a crown of renown, to return again.

[Turning to the audience.]

But you that have heard and applauded us here,

In every style and in every way,

Grant us an ear, and attend for a while,

To the usual old anapaestic essay. 505

Our knowledge of antiquity is too scanty, to enable us to define precisely the mode and degree of this vassalage, to which he thus voluntarily subjected himself; but it is evident, that by demanding (as the text has it) *a chorus for himself*, he was in effect doing that which is expressed in the translation, namely, *embracing a profession*, from which he could not retreat. The whole tenor of the following parabasis turns upon the decisive and irretrievable step, which the poet (after long hesitation, and resisting the importunity of his friends)

---

<sup>1</sup> Game-cocks are dieted with garlic.

had at length determined to take, undeterred by the discouraging example of his predecessors in the same line, whom he enumerates and describes, devoting himself irrevocably and exclusively to the composition of comedy.

Yet the poet was already publicly known as the author of three comedies; *The Danaëans*, in which he had exhibited the contrast of two young men, brothers: the one, steady and manly, according to the old fashion, instructed in the old music and poetry, addicted to gymnastic exercises, living with his father in the country, a lover of hunting and rural sports; the other, a thoroughly depraved town rake—a scamp of that new school, of which Alcibiades was the patron and the model; aspiring to distinguish himself by boopery, litigation, and speechifying. That excellent comedy of Gresset's, *Le Méchant*, may be considered as somewhat analogous to this—produced with the same intention, and in a state of society and manners not altogether dissimilar.

His second play, *The Babylonians*, has been already mentioned (see *Acharnians*, p. 29); of this he was avowedly the author, and had been held responsible for it, as we have already seen.

*The Acharnians*, his third play, is generally speaking a comic pleading in favour of peace; but it includes a justification of the poet as the author of the preceding play (distinctly and palpably in the parabasis, and in a burlesque form in other parts); for Dicæopolis in his defence before the Chorus is the representative of the poet himself; and that portion of the Chorus, which continues inveterate and unappeased, bring an accusation against him, which has no reference to anything which has occurred in the preceding scenes of the same play; but which is distinctly applicable to the main purport and argument of *The Babylonians* (noticed as having contained attacks upon a great number of persons).

It may be said: we see very clearly, from what has been already stated, that Aristophanes was already an avowed writer for the comic theatre; regarded as responsible for his productions, when they were deemed objectionable; justifying them himself in person in the first instance, and afterwards under a feigned character, in a subsequent drama. What then was the change in his condition and prospects which was produced by *demanding a chorus for himself*? a term as it appears of great import; implying a devotion of himself exclusively to the task of writing for the stage. What were the emoluments and privileges attached to this profession of a comic author, thus authentically assumed? What, on the other hand, were the disadvantages and disabilities, by which those privileges and emoluments were counterbalanced? This is a question of which the learning and industry of continental scholars may perhaps procure a solution, if they have not already afforded it, to those who are conversant in the language and literature of Germany. But something in the meanwhile may be deduced from the testimony of the poet himself. It appears from the scene of Euripides in *The Acharnians*, that the author must have been entitled to the dresses of the actors; and his perquisites probably extended to the other properties (as they are called) of the stage: with the exception of those which were permanent and immovable. We find the poet thus speaking of himself in the parabasis of *The Peace*, contrasting his own conduct with that of other cotemporary comic authors—he says (v. 763):

" On former occasions he never made use  
Of the credit he gained, to corrupt and seduce;  
*But packed up his o's*, after gaining the day,  
Contented and jocular and so went away. .

We find, moreover, that the comic poets received a salary from the state; for in the play of *The Frogs*, exhibited almost at the close of the war, at a time of great pecuniary difficulty, it seems that their pay was reduced. And the poet introduces his Chorus of happy spirits in the Elysian fields, excommunicating the economists—in company with other reprobates and profane persons who are warned to withdraw from the sacred rites:—they include, in their interdict,

" All *statesmen* retrenching the *fees and the salaries*  
Of *theatrical bards* in revenge for the raileries  
And *jests and lampoons* of this holy solemnity."

This appears evidently not to have been serious; or if serious, would have been very unreasonable; for the retrenchment at that period was universal, extending even to the omnipotent jurymen, who were reduced from a daily pay of three oboli, to two. Whatever the retrenchment may have been, it seems, as is suggested above, not to have been one which was seriously complained of; and we may safely infer, from the general munificence of the Athenians in all matters of art, and from their peculiar passion for the theatre, that in better and more prosperous times the allowances made to the comic poets must have been sufficiently liberal—at least to the three successful competitors; for there were three dramatic prizes, assigned to the first, second, and third best play; a circumstance which of itself implies a considerable pecuniary recompense; for the third, the least of all, must have been worth having in a pecuniary view; otherwise, to be ranked as a third rate poet would have been felt as an unqualified mortification. Supposing the prizes to have been merely honorary, no third prize could have existed; for it could never have been considered as an honour.

From the question of emoluments we may turn to that of privileges and immunities: and here, in the absence of positive authority, we may be contented for the present with general inferences and analogy. According to the notions of heathen antiquity, a professed comic poet would have been considered as a person devoted to the service of Bacchus; a certain character of inviolability must therefore have been attached to him, in common with other persons separated and set apart from the common concerns of the state, and dedicated for life to the service of any other deity. Though modified no doubt in later times, this principle was essentially inherent in the Grecian mind. The slaughter of a poet, "a servant of the muses," was condemned as an act of sacrilege; and it was in these terms, that the assassin of Archilochus was excommunicated by the oracle, and expelled from the temple, which he had presumed to enter. It is not conceivable, that these feelings, however modified, could have been altogether extinct, in the times of which we are now treating; and it is a singular fact, considering the enormous outrages and attacks upon private character, perpetrated by the comic poets, that (with the exception of the exploded fable of the death of Eupolis) there is no trace to be met with of any personal vengeance directed against any of them. The comic poets have been spoken of above, as persons separate and set apart from the ordinary concerns of the state; and



so they must have been, either by positive law, or by established and authoritative custom; for it is not to be supposed, that to any man standing in all other respects upon an equal footing with his fellow-citizens, the privilege should have been allowed of assailing them with unlimited ribaldry and abuse. Whatever may be thought of such a privilege in modern times, it was certainly not consonant to the spirit of antiquity, to allow it to be enjoyed by any individual, unaccompanied with corresponding disabilities. The office of a comic poet, during the reign of the Athenian democracy, has not been unduly compared to that of the court-jester during the middle ages. They were both of them authorised to take the most extraordinary liberties, in reflections on the sovereign, and the highest persons in the state; but theirs was a situation obviously incompatible with the exercise of any other office or privilege. The parallel may be carried further; for it would appear, from many recorded instances, that of these royal jesters many must have been men, not only of a lively fancy and imagination, but of just feelings and a sound judgment, whose privileged sallies occasionally directed the attention of the sovereign to truths which could not have been conveyed to him by any other channel. Aristophanes was certainly a most judicious though ineffectual adviser to the multitudinous sovereign, whom it was his office to amuse, and Charles of Burgundy might have lived and died in prosperity, if his counsels had been moderated by the sarcasms of his jester.

But to return to our subject: thus far, in the absence of direct and positive information, an attempt has been made, by conjecture and inference, to define the new position in which the poet was placing himself, as a member of the community to which he belonged; whether in this respect he had any reason to repent of his resolution, it would be idle and superfluous to risk any conjecture; but in regard to his success as an author, the forebodings expressed in the parabasis, appear to have been verified. Up to this time, while engaged and at liberty, he had been courted by the public, and indulged with applause and success; for the strong feeling excited in the public by his play of *The Babylonians*, at first hostile, and gradually (like their representatives the Chorus of *Acharnians*) subsiding into acquiescence and approbation, must have been felt as more than an equivalent to the highest theatrical success. But he was now irrevocably engaged in the service of the public: the first prize, as a kind of premium for enlisting, was awarded to the present play, the first which he exhibited as a regular writer for the stage; but from this time he was destined, like his predecessors, to experience the rigours and caprices of theatrical discipline. His next play was *The Clouds*, in which, following up the design of *The Dattalers*, he had traced to its source that sudden change in morality and manners, of which the outward manifestations had been exhibited in the former play. This play of *The Clouds*, which he affirms (adjuring Bacchus as the patron deity of theatrical poets) to have been the best that ever was written, was rejected. The play of *The Wasps*, in which he thus asserted the merit of *The Clouds*, was acted in the following year, and obtained the first prize. But we find that another mortification had in the meanwhile befallen him, in the diminished zeal and ardour of his friends—he had been, as the phrase is, “*had up*” by Cleon before the senate, and subjected to the infliction of a severe invective; during which time, he complains, that his friends and partisans who were in attendance, and upon whose countenance he

depend<sup>d</sup>, "had shown themselves indifferent and even amused." They imagined, no doubt, that being once engaged, he must go on. But he tells them, that he does not mean to compromise himself to the same extent in future; and reminds them of the fable of the vine, which being left unsupported, ceased to produce fruit (v. 1291):

"So (the story says) the stake deserted and betrayed the vine."

Here then we trace a turn in the poet's mind; he became less of a public personage: and though his fancy and wit remained the same, and his principles continued unchanged; and though his courage and spirit occasionally broke forth in public emergencies; yet having adopted the stage as his occupation, he approached more nearly to the common standard of theatrical writers; and he might have made the same complaint, which was uttered by Shakespeare:

"So that almost my nature is subdued  
To what it deals in, like the dyer's hand." ..

But the text is already too much clogged with this long interpolation of prose. We will not stop, therefore, to lament over the loss of *The Daitaleis* and *The Babylonians*, composed at an earlier period, and with an unbroken spirit.

But the money-loving spirit of our age manifests itself even in our literary researches, and we cannot refrain, even with respect to an ancient poet who lived 2300 years ago, from the invariable inquiry—*What was he worth?* It may be inferred then, from grounds of presumption too long to be detailed here, that he must have belonged to the class of the knights. Now the knights were rated (according to the *modus* fixed by Solon) at an amount of 300 bushels of corn. But how rated? As for the sum total of their income? Or as being that portion of it, which in cases of emergency was exigible for the service of the State? Those students of antiquity, who are not endowed with the faculty of digesting gross absurdities, are under great obligations to Mr. Boeck, for having relieved them from the cruel necessity of being constrained to believe that a man with £75 a year (taking corn at five shillings a bushel) was bound to keep a war-horse, and to serve in the cavalry at his own expense; or that another with an income of £225 (estimated according to the same permanent standard of value) could have been charged with the expenses of a ship of war—a proposition, we conceive, wholly contradictory to the experience of the members of the Yacht Club. Mr. Boeck has shewn that these sums were the extreme rates of taxation to which the individuals of these classes were subject; a rate which was not always exacted in full; and which we may suppose, at the utmost, to have been a double tithe or four shillings in the pound, a rate of taxation to which, in difficult times, our own country was contented to submit. The elucidation of this point is by far the greatest service which Mr. Boeck has rendered to ancient literature, in the whole of his accurate and learned work. To have dissipated these misapprehensions, which, as long as they were implicitly adopted, diffused an air of utter incredibility and unreality over the whole system of antiquity, is a result far more important than the development of details hitherto unknown and unexamined.

This discussion, already too long, has been prolonged thus far for the sake of restating Mr. Boeck's discovery; which has been unaccountably overlooked in a recent publication.

With respect to the poet, we may safely conclude that he was in tolerably easy circumstances; and we find accordingly that he was able to give away some of his plays with their contingent emoluments: among the rest the very play (*The Frogs*) in which he complained of the new retrenchment, and denounced an anathema against the economists.

## PARABASIS.

If a veteran author had wished to engage  
 Our assistance to-day, for a speech from the stage;  
 We scarce should have granted so bold a request;  
 But this author of ours, as the bravest and best,  
 Deserves an indulgence denied to the rest.  
 For the courage and vigour, the scorn and the hate,  
 With which he encounters the pests of the state; 510  
 A thorough-bred seaman, intrepid and warm,  
 Steering outright, in the face of the storm.

But now for the gentle reproaches he bore  
 On the part of his friends, for refraining before  
 To embrace the profession, embarking for life  
 In theatrical storms and poetical strife.

He begs us to state, that for reasons of weight, 515  
 He has lingered so long, and determined so late.  
 For he deemed the achievements of comedy hard,  
 The boldest attempt of a desperate bard!  
 The Muse he perceived was capricious and coy,  
 Though many were courting her few could enjoy.  
 And he saw without reason, from season to season,  
 Your humour would shift, and turn poets adrift,  
 Recruiting old friends with unkindness and treason,  
 Discarded in scorn as exhausted and worn.

Seeing Magnes's fate, who was reckoned of late 520  
 For the conduct of comedy captain and head;  
 That so oft on the stage, in the flower of his age,  
 Had defeated the Chorus his rivals had led;  
 With his sounds of all sort, that were uttered in sport,  
 With whims and vagaries unheard of before,  
 With feathers and wings, and a thousand gay things,  
 That in frolicsome fancies his Choruses wore—  
 When his humour was spent, did your temper relent,  
 To requite the delight that he gave you before?  
 We beheld him displaced, and expelled and disgraced,

When his hair and his wit were grown aged and hoar. 525

Then he saw, for a sample, the dismal example  
Of noble Cratinus so splendid and ample,  
Full of spirit and blood, and enlarged like a flood;  
Whose copious current tore down with its torrent,  
Oaks, ashes and yew, with the ground where they grew,  
And his rivals to boot, wrenched up by the root;  
And his personal foes, who presumed to oppose,  
All drowned and abolished, dispersed and demolished,  
And drifted headlong, with a deluge of song.

And his airs and his tunes, and his songs and lampoons,  
Were recited and sung, by the old and the young—  
At our feasts and carousals what poet but he?

*And The fair Amphibribes and The Sycophant Tree,  
Masters and masons and builders of verse!*—

Those were the tunes that all tongues could rehearse; 530  
But since in decay, you have cast him away,  
Stript of his stops and his musical strings,  
Battered and shattered, a broken old instrument,  
Shoved out of sight among rubbishy things.

His garlands are faded, and what he deems worst,  
His tongue and his palate are parching with thirst;

And now you may meet him alone in the street,  
Wearied and worn, tattered and torn,  
All decayed and forlorn, in his person and dress;

Whom his former success should exempt from distress.

With subsistence at large, at the general charge,  
And a seat with the great, at the table of state,<sup>1</sup> 535  
There to feast every day, and preside at the play  
In splendid apparel triumphant and gay.

Seeing Crates the next, always teased and perplexed,  
With your tyrannous temper tormented and vexed;  
That with taste and good sense, without waste or expense,  
From his snug little hoard, provided your board,  
With a delicate treat, economic and neat.

Thus hitting or missing, with crowns or with hissing,  
Year after year, he pursued his career,  
For better or worse, till he finished his course. 540

These precedents held him in long hesitation;  
He replied to his friends, with a just observation,

<sup>1</sup> The Prytaneum.

"That a seaman in regular order is bred,  
 To the oar, to the helm, and to look out ahead;  
 With diligent practice has fixed in his mind  
 The signs of the weather, and changes of wind.  
 And when every point of the service is known,  
 Undertakes the command of a ship of his own."

For reasons like these,  
 If your judgment agrees, 545  
 That he did not embark,  
 Like an ignorant spark,  
 Or a troublesome lout,  
 To puzzle and bother, and blunder about,  
 Give him a shout,  
 At his first setting out!  
 And all pull away  
 With a hearty huzza  
 For success to the play!  
 Send him away,  
 Smiling and gay,  
 Shining and florid,  
 With his bald forehead! 550

**The** text contains nearly all that is known of two of the three poets here mentioned, Magnes and Crates; the last is recorded, as having become distinguished in the second year of the 82 Olymp., thirty-six years before the exhibition of *The Knights*: Magnes must have been older. Of Cratinus some few fragments are still in existence: he lived to vindicate himself from the offensive commiseration here bestowed upon him by gaining the first prize in the next year, when the comedy of *The Clouds* was rejected.

#### STROPHE.

Neptune, lord of land and deep,  
 From the lofty Sunian steep,  
 With delight surveying  
 The fiery-footed steeds,  
 Frolicking and neighing  
 As their humour leads—  
 And rapid cars contending 555  
 Venturous and forward,  
 Where splendid youths are spending  
 The money that they borrowed.  
 Thence downward to the Ocean,

560

And the calmer show  
 Of the dolphin's motion  
 In the depths below;  
 And the glittering gallies  
 Gallantly that steer,  
 When the squadron sallies,  
 With wages in arrear.  
 List, O list!  
 Listen and assist,  
 Thy Chorus here!  
 Mighty Saturn's son!  
 The support of Phormion,<sup>1</sup>  
 In his victories of late;  
 To the fair Athenian State  
 More propitious far,  
 Than all the gods that are,  
 In the present war.

## EPIRRÉMA.

Let us praise our famous fathers, let their glory be  
 recorded 565  
 On Minerva's mighty mantle<sup>2</sup> consecrated and embroidered.  
 That with many a naval action and with infantry by land,  
 Still contending, never ending, strove for empire and com-  
 mand.  
 When they met the foe, disclaiming to compute a poor account  
 Of the number of their armies, of their muster and  
 amount: 570  
 But whene'er at wrestling matches<sup>3</sup> they were worsted in  
 the fray;  
 Wiped their shoulders from the dust, denied the fall, and  
 fought away.

<sup>1</sup> A most able and successful naval commander.

<sup>2</sup> This mantle was an enormous piece of tapestry adorned with the actions and figures of the heroes and protecting deities. It was renewed every year; and was carried to the temple, at the Panathenæic procession, suspended and displayed from a tall mast fixed on a movable carriage. See Mr. Wordsworth's *Attica*, p. 184.

<sup>3</sup> Thirty-two years before this time, the Athenians, after being foiled in a great battle at Tanagra, risked another general action at Oinophuta, in which they were victorious, only sixty-two days after the first!—*Fasti Hellenici*, Ol. 81.

Then the generals<sup>1</sup> never claimed precedence, or a separate  
 seat,  
 Like the present mighty captains; or the public wine or  
 meat. 575  
 As for us, the sole pretension suited to our birth and years,  
 Is with resolute intention, as determined volunteers,  
 To defend our fields and altars, as our fathers did before;  
 Claiming as a recompense this easy boon, and nothing more:  
 When our trials with peace are ended, not to view us with  
 malignity;  
 When we're curried, sleek and pampered, prancing in our  
 pride and dignity. 580

## ANTISTROPHE.

It will be seen that there is a want of correspondence and proportion between the strophe and antistrophe; the first has been enlarged, to give scope for the development of the poetic imagery, tinged with burlesque, which appears in the original. In atonement for this irregularity, the antistrophe, which offered no such temptation, is given as an exact *metrical facsimile* of the original. In this respect, it may at least have some merit as a curiosity. The only variation consists in a triple, instead of a double, rhyme.

Mighty Minerva! thy command  
 Rules and upholds this happy land;  
 Attica, famed in every part,  
 With a renown for arms and art,  
 Noted among the nations. 585  
 Victory bring—the bard's delight;  
 She that in faction or in fight,  
 Aids us on all occasions.  
 Goddess, list to the song! Bring her away with thee,  
 Haste and bring her along! Here to the play with thee.  
 Bring fair Victory down for us!  
 Bring her here with a crown for us! 590  
 Come with speed, as a friend indeed,  
 Now or never at our need!

## ANTEPIRREMA.

It is observable, that the antepirrema is generally in a lower and less serious tone than its preceding epirrema; as if the poet were, or thought it right to appear, apprehensive of having been over earnest

---

<sup>1</sup> Tolmides and Myronides, who commanded in the battles, here alluded to.

in his first address. In the present instance, as the poetical advocate of his party, he had already stated their claims to public confidence and favour; and, in the concluding lines, had deprecated the jealousy and envy to which they were exposed. He now wishes to give a striking instance of their spirit and alacrity in the service of the country; and it is given accordingly, in the most unobtrusive manner, in a tone of extravagant burlesque humour.

Let us sing the mighty deeds of our illustrious noble steeds. 595  
They deserve a celebration for their service heretofore,  
Charges and attacks, exploits enacted in the days of yore:  
These, however, strike me less, as having been performed  
ashore.

But the wonder was to see them, when they fairly went  
aboard,

With canteens and bread and onions, victualled and completely stored, 600

Then they fixed and dipped their oars beginning all to shout  
and neigh,

Just the same as human creatures, "Pull away, boys! Pull  
away!"

"Bear a hand there, Roan and Sorrel! Have a care there,  
Black and Bay!"

Then they leapt ashore at Corinth; and the lustier younger  
sort

Strolled about to pick up litter,<sup>1</sup> for their solace and  
disport: 605

And devoured the crabs of Corinth, as a substitute for clover.

So that a poetic Crabbe,<sup>2</sup> exclaimed in anguish "All is over!

What awaits us, mighty Neptune, if we cannot hope to keep  
From pursuit and persecution in the land or in the deep."

The poet Carinus (Crab) had produced a tragedy, on the subject of the daughter of a king of Corinth; who merely, from bathing in the sea, had become unconsciously pregnant by Neptune. The lines here quoted from it were a complaint of the impossibility of preserving the honour of illustrious families from the licentious aggressions of the gods.

*Chorus (to the Sausage-seller).*

611

O best of men! thou tightest heartiest fellow!

What a terror and alarm had you created

In the hearts of all your friends by this delay.

<sup>1</sup> The usual licentious excesses of an invading army.

<sup>2</sup> The poet Carinus.



But since at length in safety you return,  
Say what was the result of your attempt.

S. S. The result is; you may call it the Nickoboulous;  
For I've nicked the Boule there, the senate, capitally. 615  
Chorus. Then we may chant again

In an exulting strain,  
\*With ecstasy triumphant bold and high,  
O Thou!  
That not in words alone, or subtle thought,  
But more in manly deed,  
Hast merited, and to fair achievement brought!  
Relate at length and tell  
The event as it befell:

So would I gladly pass a weary way; 620  
Nor weary would it seem,  
Attending to the theme,  
Of all the glories of this happy day.

*(In a familiar tone as if clapping him on the shoulder.)*

Come, my jolly worthy fellow,<sup>1</sup> never fear!  
We're all delighted with you—let us hear!

S. S. Aye, Aye—It's well worth hearing, I can tell ye:  
\* I followed after him to the senate house; 625  
And there was he, storming, and roaring, driving  
His thunderbolts about him, bowling down  
His biggest words, to crush the cavaliers,  
Like stones from a hill-top; calling them traitors,  
Conspirators—What not?—There sat the senate  
With their arms folded, and their eyebrows bent, 630  
An' their lips puckered, with the grave aspect  
Of persons utterly humbugged and bamboozled.

Seeing the state of things, I paused awhile,  
Praying in secret with an under voice:  
“Ye influential impudential powers 635  
Of sauciness and jabber, slang and jaw!  
Ye spirits of the market-place and street,  
Where I was reared and bred—befriend me now!  
Grant me a voluble utterance, and a vast  
Unbounded voice, and steadfast impudence!”

<sup>1</sup> The encouragement which the poet administers to himself, in fact, is not out of place; he is preparing to attack the senate, with the most contemptuous ridicule.

Whilst I thus thought and prayed, on the right hand,  
I heard a sound of wind distinctly broken!  
I seized the omen at once; and bouncing up, 640  
I burst among the crowd, and bustled through,  
And bolted in at the wicket, and bawled out:  
“News! news! I’ve brought you news! the best of news!  
Yes, Senators, since first the war began,  
There never has been known, till now this morning,  
Such a haul of pilchards.” Then they smiled and seemed 645  
All tranquillised and placid at the prospect  
Of pilchards being likely to be cheap.  
I then proceeded and proposed a vote  
To meet the emergence secretly and suddenly:  
To seize at once the trays of all the workmen,  
And go with them to market to buy pilchards,  
Before the price was raised. Immediately 650  
They applauded, and sat gaping all together,  
Attentive and admiring. He perceived it;  
And framed a motion, suited as he thought  
To the temper of the assembly. “I move,” says he,  
“That on occasion of this happy news, 655  
We should proclaim a general thanksgiving;  
With a festival moreover and a sacrifice  
Of a hundred head of oxen; to the goddess.”  
Then seeing he meant to drive me to the wall  
With his hundred oxen, I overbid him at once;  
And said “two hundred,” and proposed a vow,  
For a thousand goats to be offered to Diana, 660  
Whenever sprats should fall to forty a penny.  
With that the senate smiled upon me again;  
And he grew stupefied and lost, and stammering;  
And attempting to interrupt the current business,  
Was called to order, and silenced and put down. 665  
Then they were breaking up to buy their pilchards:  
But he must needs persist, and beg for a hearing—  
“For a single moment—for a messenger—  
For a herald that was come from Lacedæmon,  
With an offer of peace—for an audience to be given him.”  
But they broke out in an uproar all together: 670  
“Peace truly! Peace forsooth! Yes, now’s their time;  
I warrant ’em; when pilchards are so plenty.

They've heard of it; and now they come for peace!  
 No! No! No peace! The war must take its course."  
 Then they called out to the presidents to adjourn;  
 And scrambled over the railing and dispersed; 675  
 And I dashed down to the market-place headlong;  
 And bought up all the fennel, and bestowed it  
 As donative, for garnish to their pilchards,  
 Among the poorer class of senators; 680  
 And they so thanked and praised me, that in short,  
 For twenty-pence, I've purchased and secured them.

*Chorus.* With fair event your first essay began,  
 Betokening a predestined happy man.  
 The villain now shall meet  
 In equal war, 685  
 A more accomplished cheat,  
 A viler far;  
 With turns and tricks more various,  
 More artful and nefarious.  
 But thou!  
 Bethink thee now;  
 Rouse up thy spirit to the next endeavour!  
 Our hands and hearts and will,  
 Both heretofore and ever,  
 Are with thee still. 690

*S. S.* The Paphlagonian! Here he's coming, foaming  
 And swelling like a breaker in the surf!  
 With his hobgoblin countenance and look;  
 For all the world as if he'd swallow me up.

*Enter CLEON.*

*Cleon.* May I perish and rot, but I'll consume and ruin ye;  
 I'll leave no trick, no scheme untried to do it. 695  
*S. S.* It makes me laugh, it amuses one, to see him  
 Bluster and storm! I whistle and snap my fingers.  
*Cleon.* By the powers of earth and heaven! and as I live!  
 You villain, I'll annihilate and devour ye.  
*S. S.* Devour me! and, as I live, I'll swallow ye; 700  
 And gulp ye down at a mouthful, without salt.

*Cleon.* I swear by the precedence, and the seat

Which I achieved at Pylos, I'll destroy ye.

*S. S.* Seat, precedence truly! I hope to see you,

The last amongst us in the lowest place.

*Cleon.* I'll clap you in jail, in the stocks—By Heaven! I will. 705

*S. S.* To see it how it takes on! Barking and tearing!

What ails the creature? Does it want a sop?

*Cleon.* I'll claw your guts out, with these nails of mine.

*S. S.* I'll pare those nails of yours, from clawing victuals

At the public table.

*Cleon.* I'll drag you to the assembly

This instant, and accuse ye, and have you punished. ... 710

*S. S.* And I'll bring accusations there against you,

Twenty for one, and worse than yours tenfold.

*Cleon.* Aye—my poor soul! but they won't mind ye or hear ye,

Whilst I can manage 'em and make fools of 'em.

*S. S.* You reckon they belong to ye, I suppose?

*Cleon.* Why should not they, if I feed and diet 'em? 715

*S. S.* Aye, aye, and like the liquorish greedy nurses,

You swallow ten for one yourself at least,

For every morsel the poor creatures get.

*Cleon.* Moreover, in doing business in the assentbly,

I have such a superior influence and command,

That I can make them close and hard and dry,

Or pass a matter easily, as I please. 720

*S. S.* Moreover, in doing business—my band,

Has the same sort of influence and command;

And plays at fast and loose, just as it pleases.

*Cleon.* You sha'nt insult as you did before the senate.

Come, come, before the assembly.

*S. S. (coolly and drily).* Aye—yes—why not?

With all my heart! Let's go there—What should hinder us?

[*The scene is supposed to be in front of Demus's house.*]

*Cleon.* My dear good Demus, do step out a moment!

*S. S.* My dearest little Demus, do step out! 725

*Dem.* Who's there? Keep off! What a racket are you making;

Bawling and caterwauling about the door;

To affront the house, and scandalise the neighbours.

*Cleon.* Come out, do see yourself, how I'm insulted.

*Dem.* Oh, my poor Paphlagonian! What's the matter?

Who has affronted ye?

*Cleon.* I'm waylaid and beaten,  
By that rogue there, and the rake-helly young fellows, 730  
All for your sake.

*Dem.* How so?

*Cleon.* Because I love you,  
And court you, and wait on you, to win your favour.

*Dem.* And you there, Sirrah! tell me what are you?

*S. S.* (*very rapidly and eagerly*). A lover of yours, and a rival of  
his, this long time;

That have wished to oblige ye and serve ye in every way:

And many there are besides, good gentlefolks,

That adore ye, and wish to pay their court to ye; 735

But he contrives to baffle and drive them off,

In short, you're like the silly spendthrift heirs,

That keep away from civil well-bred company,

To pass their time with grooms and low companions,

Cobblers, and curriers, tanners and such like. 740

*Cleon.* And have not I merited that preference,  
By my service?

*S. S.* In what way?

*Cleon.* By bringing back  
The Spartan captives tied and bound from Pylos.

*S. S.* And would not I bring back from the cook's shop

A mess of meat that belonged to another man? 745

*Cleon.* Well, Demus, call an assembly then directly,

To decide between us, which is your best friend;

And when you've settled it, fix and keep to him.

[*Exit Cleon.*]

*S. S.* Ah, do! pray do decide!—but not in the Pnyx—

*Dem.* It must be there; it can't be anywhere else; 750

It's quite impossible: you must go to the Pnyx.

*S. S.* Oh dear! I'm lost and ruined then! the old fellow

Is sharp and clever enough in his own home;

But planted with his rump upon that rock,

He grows completely stupefied and bothered. 755

*Chorus.* Now you must get your words and wit, and all your  
tackle ready,

To make a dash, but don't be rash, be watchful, bold and  
steady.

You've a nimble adversary, shifting, and alert, and wary. 760

*[The scene changes and discovers the Pnyx with Cleon on the Bema, in an irrational attitude.]*

Look out! <sup>1</sup> have a care! behold him there!

He's bearing upon you—be ready, prepare.

Out with the Dolphin! Haul it hard!

Away with it up to the peak of the yard!

And out with the pinnace <sup>2</sup> to serve for a guard.

Cleon's Exordium appears to be marked in the original by a trait of humour which it is impossible to translate or to represent by an equivalent. The true version is as follows—"I pray to the goddess Minerva, my own patroness, and the protecting deity of the city; that if I stand as a meritorious statesman, in the next rank to *Tysicles*, *Cynna* and *Salabaccha*; I may be allowed to continue dining in the Prytaneum," etc. etc. (*Tysicles* was a statesman of very low repute, who had come forward after the death of *Pericles*, but speedily sunk into discredit. *Cynna* and *Salabaccha* were two eminent prostitutes.)

It should seem that the three discreditable names are substituted for those of *Pericles*, *Cymon*, and *Themistocles*, with whom it appears that Cleon was in the habit of comparing himself; for we shall see that in the present scene he is attacked for having presumed to place himself in parallel with *Themistocles*.

It is natural therefore to conclude, that with respect to the two other illustrious, but less extraordinary characters, he must have felt still less scrupulous.

The phrase therefore stands as a contemptuous caricature of Cleon's arrogance. He had spoken of himself as the most meritorious public character.

*μετα Περικλεα καὶ Κίμωνα καὶ Θερμιστοκλεα.*

<sup>1</sup> Observe that the change of the scene is accompanied by the idea of naval manœuvre. The ancient theatres being open at top, the machinery was worked from below; so that with the help of a little imagination the stage might at such a moment be thought to resemble the deck of a ship. Observe, too, that as by the change of scene and its transfer to the *Pnyx* (which had been deprecated by the Sausage-seller) the advantage is supposed to be transferred to the less ignoble character, the metre changes from the tetrameter iambic to the anapaest, as in the scenes of altercation in the other comedies, where the ascendancy of the noble or ignoble personage or argument is marked by a change of the metre; though the scenes which follow may perhaps be considered as an exception; for the Sausage-seller has the better even in the anapaest; but his complete triumph is reserved for the tetrameter.

<sup>2</sup> The image is that of a merchant vessel defending itself against the attack of a ship of war: the pinnace was interposed to break the shock of the enemy's prow; and the dolphin, a huge mass of lead, was raised to a great height, at the end of the yard of the enormous latin sail (still to be seen in some large old-fashioned craft in the Mediterranean). It was then dropped suddenly at the moment of contact, to sink the enemy's vessel by bursting a hole through it.

The taunting parody of the Poet says:

*μετα Λυσικλεια καὶ Κυρναν καὶ Σαλαβακχαν.*

We see that the two first names have a similarity in sound to those for which they were substituted (Pericles, Lysicles—Cymon, Cynna). And we may be sure that an exact mimicry of Cleon's manner, and tone of voice, would not have been wanting, to make the caricature as manifest as possible.

To those who have formed a just estimate of the merits of Aristophanes, this explanation of the passage will not appear unnecessary. It occurs in the most striking part of the play, at the very point to which the attention of the audience had been directed; but surely the most implicit admiration for everything ancient cannot prevent us from perceiving, that, unexplained as it has been hitherto, it appears vapid and senseless in the extreme. We might safely defy the dullest individual to make a poorer attempt at a joke in his own person.

If, on the contrary, we suppose the passage in question to have contained a verbal burlesque heightened by personal mimicry, the audience would hardly have felt a deficiency of amusement at this particular point of the representation.

*Cleon.* To Minerva the sovereign goddess I call,  
Our guide and defender, the hope of us all;  
With a prayer and a vow, That, even as now,  
If I'm truly your friend, unto my life's end,  
I may dine in the hall, doing nothing at all!

765

But, if I despise you, or ever advise you,  
Against what is best, for your comfort and rest;  
Or neglect to attend you, defend you, befriend you,  
May I perish and pine; may this carcase of mine  
Be withered and dried, and curried beside;  
And straps for your harness cut out from the hide.

*S. S.* Then, Demus—if I, tell a word of a lie;  
If any man more can dote or adore,  
With so tender a care, I make it my prayer,  
My prayer and my wish, to be stewed in a dish;  
To be sliced and slashed, minced and hashed;  
And the offal remains that are left by the cook,  
Dragged out to the grave, with my own flesh-hook.

770

*Cleon.* O Demus! has any man shown such a zeal,  
Such a passion as I for the general weal?  
Racking and screwing offenders to ruin;  
With torture and threats extorting your debts;  
Exhausting all means for enhancing your fortune,  
Terror and force and intreaties importune,

775

- With a popular, pure, patriotical aim;  
 Unmoved by compassion, or friendship, or shame.  
*S. S.* All this I can do; more handily too;  
 With ease and despatch; I can pilfer and snatch,  
 And supply ye with loaves from another man's batch.  
 But now, to detect his saucy neglect;  
 (In spite of the boast, of his loyalty due,  
 Is the boiled and the roast, to your table and you.) 780  
 You—that in combat at Marathon sped,  
 And hewed down your enemies hand over head,  
 The Mede and the Persian, achieving a treasure  
 Of infinite honour and profit and pleasure,  
 Rhetorical praises and tragical phrases;  
 Of rich panegyric a capital stock—  
 He leaves you to rest on a seat of the rock,  
 Naked and bare, without comfort or care.  
 Whilst I—Look ye there!--have quilted and wadded,  
 And tufted and padded this cushion so neat  
 To serve for your seat! Rise now, let me slip  
 It there under your hip, that on board of the ship,  
 With the toil of the oar, was blistered and sore,  
 Enduring the burthen and heat of the day,  
 At the battle of Salamis working away 785  
*Dem.* Whence was it you came! Oh, tell me your name—  
 Your name and your birth; for your kindness and worth  
 Bespeak you indeed of a patriot breed;  
 Of the race of Harmodius<sup>1</sup> sure you must be,  
 So popular, gracious and friendly to me.  
*Cleon.* Can he win you with ease, with such trifles as these?  
*S. S.* With easier trifles you manage to please.  
*Cleon.* I vow notwithstanding, that never a man 790  
 Has acted since first the republic began,  
 On a more patriotical popular plan:  
 And if any man else can as truly be said  
 The friend of the people, I'll forfeit my head;  
 I'll make it a wager, and stand to the pledge.  
*S. S.* And what is the token you mean to allege •  
 Of that friendship of yours, or the good it ensures?  
 Eight seasons are past that he shelters his head

<sup>1</sup> The assassin of Hipparchus, canonised by the democratic fanaticism of the Athenians.



In a barrack, an outhouse, a hovel, a shed,  
 In nests of the rock where the vultures are bred,  
 In towers and in huts and the towers of the wall:  
 His friend and protector, you witness it all!

But where is thy pity, thou friend of the city;  
 To smoke him alive, to plunder his hive?

And when Archeptolemus<sup>1</sup> came on a mission,

• With peace in his hand, with a fair proposition: 795

So drive them before you with kicks on the rump,

Peace, treaties and embassies, all in a lump!

*Cleon.* I did wisely and well; for the prophecies tell,

That if he perseveres, for a period of years;

He shall sit in Arcadia, judging away

In splendour and honour, at fivepence a day:

Meantime I can feed and provide for his need;

Maintaining him wholly, fairly and foully,

With jurymen's pay, threepence a day. 800

*S. S.* No vision or fancy prophetic have you,

Nor dreams of Arcadian empire in view;

A safer concealment is all that you seek:

In the hubbub of war, in the darkness and reek,

To plunder at large; to keep him confined,

Passive, astounded, humbled, blind,

Pining in penury, looking to thee,

For his daily provision a jurymen's fee.

But if he returns to his country concerns, 805

His grapes and his figs, and his furnity kettle,

You'll find him a man of a different mettle.

When he feels that your fees had debarred him from these;

He'll trudge up to town, looking eagerly down,

And pick a choice pebble, and keep it in view,

As a token of spite,<sup>2</sup> for a vote against you.

Peace sinks you for ever, you feel it and know,

As your shifts and your tricks and your prophecies show.

<sup>1</sup> After the surrender of the Spartans at Pylos.

<sup>2</sup> "As a token of spite:" that is, as a memorandum of anticipated vengeance. It is recorded of some old Frenchman, in the early times of the last century, that having suffered in his fortune by the depreciation of the coinage, he set apart a gold piece of the old stamp; and used to shew it to his friends, saying, "that he kept it for the hire of a balcony looking into the Place de Greve, against the time when the minister should be brought out there for execution." With a similar feeling the Athenian countryman is described as selecting his pebble for a future vindictive vote against Cleon.

# The Knights

111

*Cleon.* 'Tis a scandal, a shame! to throw slander and blame  
On the friend of the people! a patriot name, 811  
A kinder protector, I venture to say,  
Than ever Themistocles was in his day,  
Better and kinder in every way.

*S. S.* Witness, ye deities! witness his blasphemies!  
You to compare with Themistocles! you!  
That found us exhausted, and filled us anew  
With a bumper of opulence; carving and sharing  
Rich slices of empire; and kindly preparing,  
While his guests were at dinner, a capital supper,  
With a dainty remove, both under and upper,  
The fort and the harbour, and many a dish 815  
Of colonies, islands, and such kind of fish.  
But now we are stunted, our spirit is blunted,  
With paltry defences, and walls of partition;  
With silly pretences of poor superstition;  
And yet you can dare, with him to compare!  
But he lost the command, and was banished the land,  
While you rule over all, and carouse in the hall!

*Cleon.* This is horrible quite, and his slanderous spite, 820  
Has no motive in view but my friendship for you,  
My zeal—

*Dem.* There have done with your slang and your stuff,  
You've cheated and choused and cajoled me enough.

*S. S.* My dear little Demus! you'll find it is true.  
He behaves like a wretch and a villain to you.  
He haunts your garden and there he plies,  
Cropping the sprouts of the young supplies, 825  
Munching and scrunching enormous rations  
Of public sales and confiscations.

*Cleon.* Don't exult before your time,  
Before you've answered for your crime—  
A notable theft that I mean to prove  
Of a hundred talents and above.

*S. S.* Why do ye plounce and flounce in vain? 830  
Splashing and dashing and splashing again,  
Like a silly recruit, just clapped on board?  
Your crimes and acts are on record:  
The Mitylenian bribe alone  
Was forty Minæ proved and shown. 835

*Chorus.*<sup>1</sup> O thou, the saviour of the state, with joy and admiration!

We contemplate your happy fate and future exaltation,  
 Endowed with the trident in your hand to reign in power and glory,

In full career to domineer, to drive the world before ye;  
 To raise with ease and calm the seas, and also raise a fortune,  
 While distant tribes, with gifts and bribes, to thee will be resorting. 840

Keep your advantage, persevere, attack him, work him, bait him,

You'll over-hawl him, never fear, and out-vociferate him.

*Cleon.* You'll not advance; you've not a chance, good people, of prevailing;

Recorded facts, my warlike acts, will muzzle you from railing;  
 As long as there remains a shield, of all the trophy taken

At Pylos, I can keep the field, unterrified, unshaken. 846

*S. S.* Stop there a bit, don't triumph yet--those shields afford a handle

For shrewd surmise; and it implies a treasonable scandal;  
 That there they're placed, all strapped and braced, ready prepared for action;

A plot it is! a scheme of his! a project of the faction! 850

Dear Demus, he, most wickedly, with villanous advisement,  
 Prepares a force, as his resource, against your just chastisement:

The curriers and the tanners all, with sundry crafts of leather,  
 Young lusty fellows stout and tall, you see them leagued together;

And there beside them there abide cheesemongers bold and hearty,

Who with the grocers are allied, to join the tanner's party.

Then if you turn your oyster eye, with ostracising look, 855

Those his allies, will from the pegs, those very shields unhook:  
 Rushing outright, at dark midnight, with insurrection sudden,  
 To seize perforce the public stores, with all your meal and pudden.<sup>1</sup>

*Dem.* Well I declare! the straps are there! O what a deep, surprising,

Uncommon rascal! What a plot the wretch has been devising.

<sup>1</sup> The metre now passes from the anapaest to the tetrameter iambic.

## The Knights

113.

*Cleon.* Hear and attend, my worthy friend, and don't directly credit 860

A tale for truth, because forsooth—"The man that told me, said it."

You'll never see a friend like me, that well or ill rewarded,  
Has uniformly done his best, to keep you safely guarded;  
Watching and working night and day, with infinite detections  
Of treasons and conspiracies, and plots in all directions.

*S. S.* Yes, that's your course, your sole resource, the same device for ever.

As country fellows fishing eels, that in the quiet river,  
Or the clear lake, have failed to take, begin to poke and muddle, 865

And rouse and rout it all about and work it to a puddle  
To catch their game—you do the same in the hubbub and confusion,

Which you create to blind the state, with unobserved collusion,  
Grasping at ease your bribes and fees. But answer! Tell me whether

You, that pretend yourself his friend, with all your wealth in leather,

Ever supplied in single hide, to mend his reverend battered Old buskins? 870

*Dem.* No, not he, by Jove! Look at them, burst and tattered!

*S. S.* That shows the man! now spick and span, behold, my noble largess!

A lovely pair, bought for your wear, at my own cost and charges.

*Dem.* I see your mind is well inclined, with views and temper suiting,

To place the state of things and toes, upon a proper footing.

*Cleon.* What an abuse! a pair of shoes to purchase your affection! 875

Whilst all my worth is blotted forth, razed from your recollection;

That was your guide, so proved and tried, that showed myself so zealous,

And so severe this very year, and of your honour jealous,  
Nothing betimes all filthy crimes, without respect or pity.

*S. S.* He that's inclined to filth, may find enough throughout the city:

A different view determined you; those infamous offenders  
Seemed in your eyes, likely to rise, aspirants and pre-  
tenders; 880

In bold debate, and ready prate, undaunted rhetoricians;

In impudence and influence, your rival politicians.

But there now, see! this winter he might pass without his  
clothing;

The season's cold, he's chilly and old; but still you think o'  
nothing!

Whilst I, to show my love, bestow this waistcoat, as a present  
Comely and new, with sleeves thereto, of flannel warm and  
pleasant.

*Dem.* How strange it is! Themistocles was reckoned mighty  
clever!

With all his wit, he could not hit on such a project ever, 885

Such a device, so warm, so nice; in short, it equals fairly

His famous wall, the port and all, that he contrived so rarely.

*Cleon.* To what a pass you drive me, alas! to what a vulgar  
level!

*S. S.* 'Tis your own plan; 'twas you began. As toppers at a  
revel,

Pressed on a sudden, rise at once, and seize without regarding,  
Their neighbours' slippers for the nonce, to turn into the  
garden.

I stand, in short, upon your shoes, I copy your behaviour,

And take and use, for my own views, your flattery and palaver.

*Cleon.* I shall outvie your flatteries, I!—see here this costly  
favour! 890

This mantle! take it for my sake—

*Dem.* Faugh! what a filthy flavour!

Off with it quick! it makes me sick, it stinks of hides and  
leather.

*S. S.* 'Twas by design: If you'll combine and put the facts  
together,

Like his device of Silphium spice—pretending to bedizen

You with a dress! 'Twas nothing less, than an attempt to  
poison.

He sunk the price of that same spice, and with the same  
intention—

# The Knights

115

You recollect?

895

*Dem.* I recollect the circumstance you mention.

*S. S.* Then recollect the sad effect!—that instance of the jury

All flushed and hot, fixed to the spot, exploding in a fury.

To see them was a scene of woe, in that infectious smother.

Winking and blinking in a row, and poisoning one another. 900

*Cleon.* Varlet and knave! thou dirty slave! what trash<sup>1</sup> have  
you collected?

*S. S.* 'Tis your own cue—I copy you. So the oracle directed.

*Cleon.* I'll match you still, for I can fill his pint-pot of appointment,

For holidays and working-days.<sup>2</sup>

*S. S.* But here's a box of ointment— 905

A salve prescribed for heels when kibed, given with my  
humble duty.

*Cleon.* I'll pick your white hairs out of sight, and make you quite  
a beauty.

*S. S.* But here's a prize, for your dear eyes!—a rabbit-scut!  
See there now!

*Cleon.* Wipe 'em, and then, wipe it again, Dear Demus, on my  
hair now. 910

*S. S.* On mine, I say! On mine, do, pray!

*[Demus bestows, in a careless manner, his dirty preference upon the S. S. He pays no attention to the altercation which follows between the two rivals, but remains in the attitude of a solid old juryman, sitting upon a difficult cause and exhibiting a variety of contortions indicative of deep cogitation, a caricature of the originals which were every day to be seen in the courts of justice. During all this time he is supposed to be concocting the decision which he at last pronounces.]*

*Cleon (to the S. S.).* I shall fit you with a ship,

To provide for and equip

One that has been long forgotten,

Leaky, worm-eaten, and rotten,

On it you shall waste and spend

Time and money without end.

915

<sup>1</sup> A reprimand which in this and one or two other instances the translator is tempted to transfer to himself!

<sup>2</sup> Donatives on festival days, when the Courts were closed and the jurymen's pay suspended.

Furthermore, if I prevail,  
It shall have a rotten sail.

*Chorus.* There he's foaming, boiling over:  
See the froth above the cover. 920

This combustion to allay,  
We must take some sticks away.

*Cleon.* "I shall bring you down to ruin,  
With my summoning and suing  
For arrear of taxes due,  
And charges and assessments new,  
In the census you shall pass 925  
Rated in the richest class.

*S. S.* I reply with nothing worse  
Than this just and righteous curse.  
May you stand beside the stove,<sup>1</sup>  
With the fishes that you love,  
Fizzling in the tempting pan, 930  
A distracted anxious man;

The Milesian question <sup>2</sup> pending,  
Which you then should be defending,  
With a talent for your hire  
If you gain what they desire.  
Then their agent, in a sweat, 935

Comes to say the assembly's met;  
All in haste you snatch and follow;  
And in vain attempt to swallow;  
Running with your gullet filled,  
Till we see you choked and killed. 940

*Chorus.* So be it, mighty Jove! so be it!  
And holy Ceres, may I live to see it!

*Dem. (rousing himself gradually from his meditation).*

. . . In truth and he seems to me, by far the best—  
The worthiest that has been long since—the kindest,  
And best disposed, to the honest sober class  
Of simple humble three-penny citizens. 945  
You Paphlagonian on the contrary  
Have offended and incensed me. Therefore now  
Give back your seal of office! You must be

<sup>1</sup> It is to be presumed that Cleon is indulging himself in the Prytaneum.

<sup>2</sup> The Scholiast affords us no light as to the allusion to the Milesian question.

No more my steward!

*Cleon.* Take it! and withal

Bear this in mind! That he, my successor

Whoever he may be, will prove a rascal

More artful and nefarious than myself—

A bigger rogue be sure, and baser far! 950

*Dem.* This seal is none of mine, or my eyes deceive me?

The figure's not the same! I'm sure!

*S. S.* Let's see—

What was the proper emblem upon your seal?

*Dem.* A sirloin of roast beef—

*S. S.* It is not that!

*Dem.* Not the roast beef! What is it? 955

*S. S.* A cormorant

Haranguing open-mouthed upon a rock—<sup>1</sup>

*Dem.* Oh, mercy!

*S. S.* What's the matter?

*Dem.* Away with it!

That was Cleonymus's seal, not mine—<sup>2</sup>

But here take this, act with it as my steward.

*Cleon.* Not yet, Sir! I beseech you. First permit me 960

To communicate some oracles I possess.

*S. S.* And me too, some of mine.

*Cleon.* Beware of them!

His oracles are most dangerous and infectious!

They strike ye with the leprosy and the jaundice.

*S. S.* And his will give you the itch, and a scald head;

And the glanders and mad-staggers! take my word for it!

*Cleon.* My oracles foretell, that you shall rule 965

Over all Greece, and wear a crown of roses.

*S. S.* And mine foretell, that you shall wear a robe

With golden spangles, and a crown of gold,

And ride in a golden chariot over Thrace;

In triumph with king Smicythes and his queen.

*Cleon (to the S. S.).*<sup>3</sup>

Well, go for 'em! and bring 'em! and let him hear 'em! 970

*S. S.* Yes, sure—and you too—go fetch yours!

*Cleon.* Heigh-day!

<sup>1</sup> The Pnyx, the place of assembly, was called the Rock.

<sup>2</sup> Cleonymus's emblem is a bird; to mark his cowardice. The bird is also one of voracious habits.

<sup>3</sup> Cleon affects to give orders which the S. S. retorts.



S. S. Heigh-day! Why should not ye? What should hinder ye?  
[*Exeunt Cleon and S. S.*]

The following Chorus has no merit whatever in the translation; and not much in the original. The first six lines are composed on the principle of contrast pointed out in note on l. 324.

*Chorus.* Joyful will it be and pleasant  
 To the future times and present,  
 The benignant happy day,  
 Which will shine on us at last,  
 Announcing with his genial ray, 975  
 That Cleon is condemned and cast!  
 Notwithstanding we have heard  
 From the seniors of the city,<sup>1</sup>  
 Jurymen revered and feared,  
 An opinion deep and pithy: 980  
 That the state for household use  
 Wants a pestle and a mortar;  
 That Cleon serves to pound and bruise,  
 Or else our income would run shorter.  
 But I was told, the boys at school 985  
 Observed it as a kind of rule,  
 That he never could be made  
 By any means to play the lyre, 990  
 Till he was well and truly *paid*—  
 I mean with lashes for his hire.  
 At length his master all at once  
 Expelled him as an utter dunce;  
 As by nature ill inclined, 995  
 And wanting *gifts* of every kind.

[*Re-enter Cleon and the Sausage-seller—Cleon with a large packet and the Sausage-seller staggering under a porter's load.*]

*Cleon (to Demus).*

Well, there's a bundle you see, I've brought of 'em;  
 But that's not all; there's more of them to come—

S. S. I grunt and sweat, you see, with the load of 'em;  
 But that's not all; there's more of 'em to come.

<sup>1</sup> There was a portion of the lower class of citizens who conceived that the state had an interest in supporting the tyrannical exactions of Cleon.

*Dem.* But what are these?—all?

*Cleon.* Oracles.

*Dem.* What, all?

*Cleon.* Ah, you're surprised, it seems, at the quantity!

That's nothing; I've a trunk full of 'em at home. 1000

*S. S.* And I've a garret and out-house both brim full.

*Dem.* Let's give 'em a look—Whose oracles are these?

*Cleon.* Bakis's mine are.

*Dem.* (to the *S. S.*). Well, and whose are yours?

*S. S.* Mine are from Glanis, Bakis's elder brother.

*Dem.* And what are they all about?

*Cleon.* About the Athenians,

About the Island of Pylos,—about myself, 1005

About yourself,—about all kinds of things.

*Dem.* And what are yours about?

*S. S.* About the Athenians—

About pease-pudding and porridge,—about the Spartans,—

About the war,—about the pilchard fishery,—

About the state of things in general,—

About short weights and measures in the market,—

About all things and persons whatsoever,—

About yourself and me. Bid him go whistle. 1010

*Dem.* Come, read them out then! that one in particular,

My favourite one of all, about the eagle;

About my being an eagle in the clouds.

*Cleon.* Listen then! Give your attention to the oracle!

"Son of Erechtheus, mark and ponder well, 1015

This holy warning from Apollo's cell.

It bids thee cherish, him the sacred whelp;

Who for thy sake doth bite and bark and yelp.

Guard and protect him from the chattering jay;

So shall thy juries all be kept in pay." 1020

*Dem.* That's quite above me! Erechtheus and a whelp!

What should Erechtheus do with a whelp or a jay?

What does it mean? <sup>1</sup>

*Cleon.* The meaning of it is this:

I am presignified as a dog, who barks

And watches for you. Apollo therefore bids you

<sup>1</sup> Discussions on the genuine and corrupt copies of oracles were not unfrequent; we find an instance in Thucydides.—See also the scene of the Soothsayer in *The Birds*.

Cherish the sacred whelp—meaning myself.

*S. S.* I tell ye, the oracle means no such thing; 1025  
This whelp has gnawed the corner off; but here,  
I've a true perfect copy.

*Dem.* Read it out then!

Meanwhile I'll pick a stone up for the nonce,  
For fear the dog in the oracle should bite me.

*S. S.* "Son of Erechtheus, 'ware the gap-toothed dog, 1030  
The crafty mongrel that purloins thy prog;  
Fawning at meals, and filching scraps away,  
The whilst you gape and stare another way;  
He prowls by night, and pilfers many a prize,  
Amidst the sculleries and the colonies."

*Dem.* Well, Glanis has the best of it, I declare. 1035

*Cleon.* First listen, my good friend, and then decide:

"In sacred Athens shall a woman dwell,  
Who shall bring forth a lion fierce and fell;  
This lion shall defeat the gnats and flies,  
Which are that noble nation's enemies.  
Him you must guard and keep for public good,  
With iron bulwarks and a wall of wood." 1040

*Dem.* (to the *S. S.*) D'ye understand it?

*S. S.* No, not I, by Jove!

*Cleon.* Apollo admonishes you, to guard and keep me;

I am the lion here alluded to.

*Dem.* A lion! Why just now you were a dog!

*S. S.* Aye, but he stifles the true sense of it, 1045  
Designedly—that "wooden and iron wall,"

In which Apollo tells ye he should be kept.

*Dem.* What did the deity mean by it? What d'ye think?

*S. S.* To have him kept in the pillory and the stocks.

*Dem.* That prophecy seems likely to be verified. 1050

*Cleon.* "Heed not their strain; for crows and daws abound,

But love your faithful hawk, victorious found,  
Who brought the Spartan magpies tied and bound."

*S. S.* "The Paphlagonian, impudent and rash,  
Risked that adventure in a drunken dash. 1055

O simple son of Cecrops, ill advised!

I see desert in arms unfairly prized:

Men only can secure and kill the game;

A woman's deed it is to cook the same."

# The Knights

121.

*Cleon.* Do listen at least to the oracle 'bout Pylos:

"Pylos there is behind, and eke before,<sup>1</sup>

The bloody Pylos."

*Dem.* Let me hear no more!

Those Pylos's are my torment evermore.

1059

*S. S.* But here's an oracle which you must attend to;

About the navy—a very particular one.

*Dem.* Yes, I'll attend—I wish it would tell me how

1065

To pay my seamen<sup>t</sup> their arrears of wages.

*S. S.* "O son of Egeus, ponder and beware

Of the dog-fox, so crafty, lean, and spare,

Subtle and swift." Do ye understand it?

*Dem.* Yes!

Of course the dog-fox<sup>2</sup> means Philostratus.

*S. S.* That's not the meaning—but the Paphlagonian

1070

Is always urging you to send out ships;

Cruising about exacting contributions;

A thing that Apollo positively forbids.

*Dem.* But why are the ships here called dog-foxes?

*S. S.* Why?

Because the ships are swift, and dogs are swift.

*Dem.* But what has a fox to do with it? Why dog foxes? 1075

*S. S.* The fox is a type of the ship's crew; marauding

And eating up the vineyards.

*Dem.* Well, so be it!

But how are my foxes to get paid their wages?

*S. S.* I'll settle it all, and make provision for them,

Three days' provision, presently. Only now,

This instant, let me remind you of an oracle:

1080

"Beware Cullene."

*Dem.* What's the meaning of it?

*S. S.* Cullene, in the sense I understand,

Implies a kind of a *culling*, asking hand—

The *coiled* hand of an informing bully,

Culling a bribe from his affrighted *cully*,<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> There were three places of this name, not very distant from each other.

<sup>2</sup> The dog was (in a bad sense) the type of impudence—the fox of cunning; Philostratus, the compound of the two, gained his subsistence by a very infamous trade.

<sup>3</sup> The Scholiast tells us that the common informer at Athens, when accosting and threatening persons for the purpose of extortion, had an established token (the hand hollowed and slipped out beneath the cloak), indicating that they were willing to desist for a piece of money.

A hand like his.

*Cleon.* No, No! you're quite mistaken,  
It alludes to Diopithes's lame hand.<sup>1</sup> 1085

"But here's a glorious prophecy which sings,  
How you shall rule on earth, and rank with kings,  
And soar aloft in air on eagle's wings."

*S. S.* "And some of mine foretell that you shall be,  
Sovereign of all the world and the Red Sea;  
And sit on juries in Ecbatana,  
Munching sweet buns and biscuit all the day."

*Cleon.* "But me Minerva loves, and I can tell 1090  
Of a portentous vision that befell—  
The goddess in my sleep appeared to me,  
Holding a flagon, as it seemed to be,  
From which she poured upon the old man's crown  
Wealth, health, and peace, like ointment running down." 1095

*S. S.* "And I too dreamt a dream, and it was this:  
Minerva came from the Acropolis,  
There came likewise, her serpent and her owl;  
And in her hand she held a certain bowl;  
And poured ambrosia on the old man's head,  
And salt fish pickle upon yours instead."

*Dem.* Well, Glanis is the cleverest after all.  
And therefore I'm resolved, from this time forth,  
To put myself into your charge and keeping;  
To be tended in my old age and taken care of.

*Cleon.* No, do pray wait a little; and see how regularly 1100  
I'll furnish you with a daily dole of barley.

*Dem.* Don't tell me of barley! I can't bear to hear of it!  
I've been cajoled and choused more than enough,  
By Thoupheanes<sup>2</sup> and yourself this long time past.

*Cleon.* Then I'll provide you delicate wheaten flour.

*S. S.* And I'll provide you manchets, and roast meat, 1105  
And messes piping hot that cry, "Come eat me."

*Dem.* Make haste then, both of ye. Whatever you do—  
And whichever of the two befriends me most,  
I'll give him up the management of the state.

*Cleon.* Well, I'll be first ther 1110

*S. S.* No, you shan't, 'tis I.

<sup>1</sup> As a soothsayer he ought to have been free from any bodily defect.

<sup>2</sup> An inherent of Cleon.

## The Knights

123.

[Both run off; but the Sausage-seller contrives to get the start.]

- Chorus.* Worthy Demus! your estate  
Is a glorious thing we own—  
The haughtiest of the proud and great  
Watch and tremble at your frown;  
Like a sovereign or a chief,  
But so easy of belief.  
Every fawning rogue and thief 1115  
Finds you ready to his hand,  
Flatterers you cannot withstand.  
To them your confidence is lent,  
With opinions always bent  
To what your last advisers say,  
Your noble mind is gone astray. 1120
- Demus.* Those brains of yours are weak and green;  
My wits are sound whate'er ye say:  
'Tis nothing but my froward spleen  
That affects this false decay:  
'Tis my fancy, 'tis my way, 1125  
To drawl and drivel through the day.  
But though you see me dote and dream,  
Never think me what I seem!  
For my confidential slave  
I prefer a pilfering knave;  
And when he's pampered and full-blown;  
I snatch him up and—Dash him Down! 1130
- Chorus.* We approve of your intent,  
If you spoke it as you meant;  
If you keep them like the beasts,  
Fattened for your future feasts, 1135  
Pampered in the public stall,  
Till the next occasion call;  
Then a little easy vote  
Knocks them down, and cuts their throat;  
And you dish and serve them up,  
As you want to dine or sup. 1140
- Demus.* Mark me!—When I seem to doze,  
When my wearied eyelids close;  
Then they think their tricks are hid:

But beneath the drooping lid,  
Still I keep a corner left,  
Tracing every secret theft.

I shall match them by-and-by! 1145

All the rogues, you think so sly,  
All the deep intriguing set,  
Are but dancing in a net,<sup>1</sup>  
Till I purge their stomachs clean  
With the hemlock and the bean. 1150

*The SAUSAGE-SELLER and CLEON re-enter separately.*

*Cleon.* Get out there!

*S. S.* You, get out yourself! you rascal!

*Cleon.* O Demus! here have I been waiting, ready  
To attend upon ye and serve ye, a long, long time.

*S. S.* And I've been waiting a longer, longer time—  
Ever so long—a great long while ago. 1155

*Dem.* And I've been waiting here cursing ye both,  
A thousand times, a long, long time ago.

*S. S.* You know what you're to do?

*Dem.* Yes, yes, I know;  
But you may tell me, however, notwithstanding.

*S. S.* Make it a race, and let us start to serve you,  
And win your favour without loss of time. 1160

*Dem.* So be it. Start now—one! two! three!

*Cleon.* Heigh-day!

*Dem.* Why don't you start?

*Cleon.* He's cheated and got before me. [*Exit.*]

*Dem.* Well truly indeed I shall be feasted rarely;

My courtiers and admirers will quite spoil me.

*Cleon.* There, I'm the first you see to bring ye a chair.

*S. S.* But a table. Here I've brought it, first and foremost. 1165

*Cleon.* See here this little half-meal cake from Pylos,  
Made from the flour of victory and success.

<sup>1</sup> Persons subject to an effectual restraint, of which they were themselves unaware, were said to be *dancing in a net*. The Royalists, in Cromwell's time, found themselves baffled in all their attempts, without at all suspecting the system of secret information by which they were circumvented and restrained. When this came to be known afterwards, it was said that Cromwell had kept them *dancing in a net*, i.e., joyous and alert, conspiring and corresponding in imaginary security, wholly unconscious of the restraint in which they had been held.

# The Knights

125.

*S. S.* But here's a cake! See here! which the heavenly goddess  
Patted and flatted herself, with her ivory hand,  
For your own eating.

*Dem.* Wonderful, mighty goddess!  
What an awfully large hand she must have had! 1170

*Cleon.* See this pease-pudding, which the warlike virgin  
Achieved at Pylos, and bestows upon you.

*S. S.* The goddess upholds your whole establishment,  
And holds this mess of porridge over your head.

*Dem.* I say the establishment could not subsist  
For a single hour, unless the goddess upheld 1175  
The porridge of our affairs, most manifestly.<sup>1</sup>

*Cleon.* She, the dread virgin who delights in battle,  
And storm and battery, sends this batter-pudding.

*S. S.* This savoury stew, with comely sippets decked, 1180  
Is sent you by the Gorgon-bearing goddess,  
Who bids you gorge and gormandise thereon.

*Cleon.* The daughter of Jove arrayed in panoply  
Presents you a pancake to create a panic  
Amongst your enemies.

*S. S.* And by me she sends  
For your behoof this dainty dish of fritters, 1185  
Well fried, to strike your foemen with affright;  
And here's a cup of wine—taste it and try.

*Dem.* It's capital, faith!

*S. S.* And it ought to be; for Pallas  
Mixed it herself expressly for your palate.

*Cleon.* This slice of rich sweet-cake, take it from me 1190

*S. S.* This whole great rich sweet cake, take it from me.

*Cleon (to the S. S.).* Ah, but hare-pie—where will you get hare-  
pie?

<sup>1</sup> This refers to a notion very prevalent among the Athenians, and which is alluded to elsewhere—

“Rash and ever in the wrong, a providence protects us ever,  
Guiding all your empty plans, assisting every wild endeavour.”  
*Clouds*, v. 586.

It was founded on an anecdote, dating as far back as the time of the contest between Neptune and Minerva. Neptune, in his chagrin, imprecated upon the territory of which he was dispossessed, the curse of being always governed by “bad councils.” This Minerva could not cancel; but she subjoined that these bad councils, bad as they might be, should be successful.



S. S. (*aside*). Hare-pie! What shall I do!—Come, now's the time, \*

Now for a nimble, knowing, dashing trick.

*Cleon* (to the S. S., showing the dish which he is going to present).

Look there, you poor rascalion. 1195

S. S. Pshaw! no matter.

I've people of my own there in attendance.

'They're coming here—I see them.

*Cleon*. Who? What are they?

S. S. Envoys with bags of money.

[*Cleon sets down his hare-pie, and runs off the stage to intercept the supposed envoys.*

*Cleon*. Where? Where are they?

Where? Where?

S. S. What's that to you? Can't ye be civil?

Why don't you let the foreigners alone?

There's a hare-pie, my dear own little Demus,

A nice hare-pie, I've brought ye! See, look there!

*Cleon (returning)*. By Jove, he's stolen it, and served it up. 1200

S. S. Just as you did the prisoners at Pylos.

*Demus*. Where did ye get it? How did ye steal it? Tell me.

S. S. The scherne and the suggestion were divine,

The theft and the execution simply mine.

*Cleon*. I took the trouble.

S. S. But I served it up.

*Demus*. Well, he that brings the thing must get the thanks. 1205

*Cleon (aside)*. Alas, I'm circumvented and undone,

Ort-faced and over-impudentified.

S. S. Come, Demus, had not you best decide at once,

Which is your truest friend, and best disposed

To the interest of the state, to your belly and you.

*Demus*. But how can I decide it cleverly?

Which would the audience think is the cleverest way? 1210

S. S. I'll tell ye; take my chest and search it fairly,

Then search the Paphlagonian's and determine.

*Demus*. Let's look; What's here?

S. S. It's empty, don't you see?

My dear old man, I've given you everything. 1215

*Demus*. Well, here's a chest indeed, in strict accordance

With the judgment of the public; perfectly empty!

## The Knights

127.

*S. S.* Come now, let's rummage out the Paphlagonian's.  
See there!

*Demus.* Oh bless me, what a hoard of dainties!  
And what a lump of cake the fellow has kept,  
Compared with the little tiny slice he gave me. 1220

*S. S.* That was his common practice; to pretend  
To make you presents, giving up a trifle,  
To keep the biggest portion for himself.

*Demus.* O villain, how you've wronged and cheated me;  
Me that have honoured ye, and have made ye presents. 1225

*Cleon.* I stole on principle for the public service.

*Demus.* Pull off your garland—give it back to me,  
For him to wear!

*S. S.* Come, sirrah, give it back!

*Cleon.* Not so. There still remains an oracle,  
Which marks the fatal sole antagonist,  
Predestined for my final overthrow. 1230

*S. S.* Yes! And it points to me, my name and person!

*Cleon.* Yet would I fain inquire and question you;  
How far the signs and tokens of the prophecy  
Combine in your behalf. Answer me truly!  
What was your early school? Where did you learn  
The rudiments of letters and of music? 1235

*S. S.* Where hogs are singed and scalded in the shambles,  
There was I pummelled to a proper tune.

*Cleon.* Ha, sayst thou so? this prophecy begins  
To bite me to the soul with deep forebodings.  
Yet tell me again—What was your course of practice  
In feats of strength and skill at the Palæstra?

*S. S.* Stealing and staring, perjuring and swearing,

*Cleon.* O mighty Apollo, your decree condemns me! 1240  
Say, what was your employment afterwards?

*S. S.* I practised as a Sausage-seller chiefly,  
Occasionally as pimp and errand-boy.

*Cleon.* Oh misery! lost and gone! totally lost! [After a pause.  
One single hope remains, a feeble thread,  
I grasp it to the last. Yet answer me,  
What was your place of sale for sausages?  
Was it the market or the city gate? 1245

*S. S.* The city gate! Where salted fish are sold!

*Cleon.* Out! Out alas! my destiny is fulfilled:

Hurry me hence within with quick conveyance,  
The wreck and ruin of my former self.

Farewell my name and honours! Thou, my garland,  
Farewell! my successor must wear you now, 1250  
To shine in new pre-eminence—a rogue,  
Perhaps less perfect, but more prosperous!

S. S. O, Jove! Patron of Greece! the praise be thine!

*Demosthenes (in a very civil, submissive tone).* I wish you joy  
most heartily; and I hope,

Now you're promoted, you'll remember me,  
For helping you to advancement. All I ask 1255  
Is Phanus's place to be under-scrivener to you.

*Dem. (to the S. S.)* You tell me what's your name?

S. S. Agoracritus;

So called from the Agora where I got my living.

*Dem.* With you then, Agoracritus, in your hands  
I place myself; and furthermore consign  
This Paphlagonian here to your disposal. 1260

S. S. Then you shall find me, a most affectionate  
And faithful guardian; the best minister  
That ever served the sovereign of the cockneys.

[*Exeunt Omnes.*]

The Actors being withdrawn, the Chorus remain again in possession of the Theatre. Their first song is a parody from Pindar, which is converted into a lampoon upon Lysistratus, who having reduced himself to poverty had procured (by the assistance of his friends) a lucrative appointment at Delphi. He is mentioned in *The Acharnians*.

To record to future years  
The lordly wealthy charioteers, 1265  
Steeds, and cars, and crowns victorious,  
These are worthy themes and glorious.

Lét the Muse refrain from malice,  
Nor molest with idle sallies  
Him the poor Lysistratus;  
Taunted for his empty purse,  
Every penny gone and spent,  
Lately with Thaumantis sent 1270  
On a Delphic embassy,  
With a tear in either eye,  
Clinging to the deity  
To bemoan his misery.

## EPIRREMA.

An attempt is here made to express, what the Scholiast points out; namely, that the contrast between the two brothers is a piece of dry irony. In other respects the original is hardly capable of translation.

To revile the vile, has ever been accounted just and right,  
The business of the comic bard, his proper office, his  
delight. 1275

On the villanous and base, the lashes of invective fall;  
While the virtuous and the good are never touched or harmed  
at all.

Thus without offence, to mark a profligate and wicked  
brother,

For the sake of explanation, I proceed to name another:  
One is wicked and obscure, the brother unimpeached and  
glorious,

Eminent for taste and art, a person famous and notorious.  
Arignotus--when I name him, you discern at once, with ease,  
The viler and obscurer name, the person meant—

Ariphrades, 1280  
If he were a rascal only we should let the wretch alone,  
He's a rascal, and he knows it, and desires it to be known.

Still we should not have consented to lampoon him into  
vogue,

As an ordinary rascal, or a villain, or a rogue;  
But the wretch is grown inventive, eager to descend and  
try 1285

Undiscovered, unattempted depths of ilth and infamy;  
With his nastiness and lewdness, going on from bad to worse  
With his verses and his music, and his friend Oionychus.  
Jolly friends and mates of mine, when with me you quench  
your thirst,

Spit before you taste the wine—Spit upon the fellow first.

Meditating on my bed, 1290  
Strange perplexities are bred  
In my weary, restless head.

I contemplate and discuss  
The nature of Cleonymus,  
All the modes of his existence, 1295

His provision and subsistence,  
 His necessities and wants,  
 And the houses that he haunts,  
 Till the master of the table,  
 Accosts him like the gods infable,  
 Manifested and adored  
 At Baucis' and Philemon's board—  
 "Mighty sovereign! Mighty lord!  
 Leave us in mercy and grace. Forbear!  
 Our frugal insufficient fare,  
 Pardon it! and in mercy spare!"

## ANTEPIRREMA.

Our Triremes, I was told, held a conference of late, 1300  
 One, a bulky dame and old, spoke the first in the debate:

"Ladies, have you heard the news? In the town it passed  
 for truth,

That a certain low bred upstart, one Hyperbolus forsooth,  
 Asks a hundred of our number, with a further proposition,  
 That we should sail with him to Carthage<sup>1</sup> on a secret  
 expedition."

They all were scandalised and shocked to hear so wild a  
 project planned, 1305

A virgin vessel newly docked, but which never had been  
 manned,

Answered instantly with anger, "If the fates will not afford  
 me

Some more suitable proposal, than that wretch to come  
 aboard me,

I would rather rot and perish, and remain from year to year,  
 Till the worms have eat my bottom, lingering in the harbour  
 here.

No, thank heaven, for such a master Nauson's daughter is  
 too good;

And if my name were not Nauphantis, I am made of nails  
 and wood. • 1310

I propose then to retire in sanctuary to remain

<sup>1</sup> Carthage in this instance, may admit of a doubt. See note to l. 174;  
 but it was by no means beyond the speculations of Athenian ambition at  
 that time.

Near the temple of the Furies, or to Theseus and his fane.  
 Still the project may proceed; Hyperbolus can never fail.  
 He may launch the trays of wood, in which his lamps were set  
 to sale."

1315

*Agoracritus (the Sausage-seller).*

Peace be amongst you! Silence! Peace!  
 Close the courts; let pleadings cease!  
 All your customary joys,  
 Juries, accusers, strife and noise!  
 Be merry, I say! Let the theatre ring  
 With a shout of applause for the news that I bring.

*Chorus.* O thou the protector and hope of the state,  
 Of the isles and allies of the city, relate  
 What happy event, do you call us to greet,  
 With bonfire and sacrifice filling the street.

1320

*Ag.* Old Demus within has moulted his skin;  
 I've cooked him, and stewed him, to render him strong,  
 Many years younger, and shabby no longer.

*Chorus.* Oh, what a change! How sudden and strange!  
 But where is he now?

*Ag.* On the citadel's brow,  
 In the lofty old town of immortal renown,  
 With the noble Ionian violet crown.

*Chorus.* What was his vesture, his figure and gesture?  
 How did you leave him, and how does he look?

*Ag.* Joyous and bold, as when feasting of old,  
 When his battles were ended, triumphant and splendid, 1325  
 With Miltiades sitting carousing at rest,  
 Or good Aristides his favourite guest.  
 You shall see him here strait; for the citadel gate  
 Is unbarred; and the hinges—you hear how they grate!

*[The Scene changes to a view of the Propylæum.]*

Give a shout for the sight of the rocky old height!  
 And the worthy old wight, that inhabits within!

*Chorus.* Thou glorious hill! pre-eminent still  
 For splendour of empire and honour and worth!  
 Exhibit him here, for the Greeks to revere;  
 Their patron and master the monarch of earth!

1330

*Ag.* There, see him, behold! with the jewels of gold  
 Entwined in his hair, in the fashion of old;  
 Not dreaming of verdicts or dirty decrees;

But lordly, majestic, attired at his ease,  
Perfuming all Greece with an odour of peace.

*Chorists.* We salute you, and greet you, and bid you rejoice;  
With unanimous heart, with unanimous voice,  
Our Sovereign Lord, in glory restored,  
Returning amongst us in royal array,  
Worthy the trophies of Marathon's day!

*[Demus comes forward in his splendid old-fashioned attire: the features of his mask are changed to those of youth, and his carriage throughout this scene is marked with the characteristics of youth, warmth, eagerness, and occasional bashfulness and embarrassment.]*

*Dem.* My dearest Agoracritus, come here— 1335

I'm so obliged to you for your cookery!

I feel an altered man, you've quite transformed me.

*Ag.* What! I? That's nothing; if you did but know  
The state you were in before, you'd worship me.

*Dem.* What was I doing? How did I behave?

Do tell me—inform against me—Let me know.

*Ag.* Why first, then: if an orator in the assembly 1340

Began with saying, Demus, I'm your friend,

Your faithful zealous friend, your only friend,

You used to chuckle, and smirk, and hold your head up.

*Dem.* No sure!

*Ag.* So he gained his end, and bilked and choused ye. 1345

*Dem.* But did not I perceive it? Was not I told?

*Ag.* By Jove, and you wore those ears of yours continually  
Wide open or close shut, like an umbrella.

*Dem.* Is it possible? Was I indeed so mere a driveller  
In my old age, so superannuated?

*Ag.* Moreover, if a couple of orators 1350

Were pleading in your presence; one proposing

To equip a fleet, his rival arguing

To get the same supplies distributed

To the jurymen, the patron of the juries

Carried the day. But why do you hang your head so?

What makes you shuffle about? Can't ye stand still?

*Dem.* I feel ashamed of myself and all my follies. 1355

*Ag.* (the tone of the S. S. is that of a considerate, indulgent preceptor to a young man who has been misbehaving.)

'Twas not your fault—don't think of it. Your advisers

Were most to blame. But for the future—tell me,  
If any rascally villanous orator

Should address a jury with such words as these:

“Remember, if you acquit the prisoner

Your daily food and maintenance are at stake,”

1360

How would you treat such a pleader? Answer me.

*Dem.* I should toss him headlong into the public pit,

With a halter round his gullet, and Hyperbolus

Tied fast to the end of it.

*Ag.* That’s a noble answer!

Wise and judicious, just and glorious!

Now tell me, in other respects, how do you mean

1365

To manage your affairs?

*Dem.* Why first of all

I’ll have the arrears of seamen’s wages paid

To a penny, the instant they return to port.

*Ag.* There’s many a worn out rump will bless ye and thank ye.

*Dem.* Moreover, no man that has been enrolled

Upon the list for military service

1370

Shall have his name erased for fear or favour.

*Ag.* That gives a bang to Cleonymus’s buckler.

*Dem.* I’ll not permit those fellows without beard

To harangue in our assembly: boys or men.

*Ag.* Then what’s to become of Cleisthenes and Strato?

Where must they speak?

*Dem.* I mean those kind of youths, 1375

The little puny would-be politicians.

Sitting conversing in perfumers’ shops,

Lisping and prating in this kind of way:

“Phæax is sharp—he made a good come off.

And saved his life in a famous knowing style.

I reckon him a first rate; quite capital

For energy and compression; so collected,

And such a choice of language! Then to see him

Battling against a mob—it’s quite delightful!

He’s never cowed! He bothers ’em completely!”

1380

*Ag.* It’s your own fault, in part you’ve helped to spoil ’em;

But what do you mean to do with ’em for the future?

*Dem.* I shall send them into the country, all the pack of ’em,

To learn to hunt, and leave off making laws.

*Ag.* Then I present you here with a folding chair,



And a stout lad to carry it after you.

1385

*Dem.* Ah, that reminds one of the good old times.

*Ag.* But what will you say, if I give you a glorious peace,  
A lusty strapping truce of thirty years?

Come forward here, my lass, and show yourself.

*Dem.* By Jove, what a face and figure! I should like 1390

To ratify and conclude incontinently.

Where did you find her?

*Ag.* Oh, the Paphlagonian,  
Of course, had huddled her out of sight, within there.  
But now you've got her, take her back with you

↳ Into the country.

1395

*Dem.* But the Paphlagonian,  
What shall we do to punish him? What d'ye think?

*Ag.* Oh, no great matter. He shall have my trade;

With an exclusive sausage-selling patent,  
To traffic openly at the city gates,  
And garble his wares with dogs' and asses' flesh;  
With a privilege, moreover, to get drunk,  
And bully among the strumpets of the suburbs,  
And the ragamuffin waiters at the baths.

1400

*Dem.* That's well imagined, it precisely suits him;  
His natural bent, it seems, his proper element  
To squabble with poor trulls and low rapsallions.  
As for yourself, I give you an invitation  
To dine with me in the hall. You'll fill the seat  
Which that unhappy villain held before.

Take this new robe! Wear it and follow me!

1405

And you, the rest of you, conduct that fellow  
To his future home and place of occupation,  
The gate of the city; where the allies and foreigners,  
That he maltreated, may be sure to find him.

[Exeunt.]

# THE BIRDS



# THE BIRDS

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ

**PEISTHETAIROS**—An Athenian citizen, but disgusted with his own country, starts on his travels proposing to seek his fortune in the kingdom of the Birds. He is represented as the essential man of business and ability, the true political adventurer, the man who directs everything and everybody, who is never in the wrong, never at a loss, never at rest, never satisfied with what has been done by others, uniformly successful in his operations. He maintains a constant ascendancy, or if he loses it for a moment, recovers it immediately.

**EUCLIPIDES**—A simple, easy-minded, droll companion, his natural follower and adherent, as the Merry Andrew is of the Mountebank. It will be seen that, like the Merry Andrew, he interposes his buffoonish comments on the grand oration delivered by his master.

**PEOPS**—King of the Birds, formerly Tereus king of Thrace, but long ago, according to the records of mythology, transformed into a *Hoopoe*. He appears as the courteous dignified sovereign of a primitive uncivilised race whom he is desirous to improve, he gives a gracious reception to strangers arriving from a country more advanced in civilisation and adopts the projects of aggrandisement suggested to him by Peisthetairus.

**THE CHORUS OF BIRDS**, his subjects, retain, on the contrary, their hereditary hatred and suspicion of the human race; they are ready to break out into open mutiny against their king, and to massacre his foreign (human) advisers upon the spot. It is with the greatest difficulty that they can be prevailed upon to hear reason, and attend to the luminous exposition of Peisthetairus. His harangue has the effect of conciliating and convincing them; his projects are adopted without a dissentient voice. War is not immediately declared against the gods, but a sort of Mexican blockade is established by proclamation.

**PROMETHEUS**—A malcontent deity, the ancient patron of the human race, still retaining a concealed attachment to the deposed dynasty of Saturn. He comes over secretly with intelligence which Peisthetairus avails himself of, and which proves ultimately decisive of the subjugation of the gods.

**NEPTUNE, HERCULES, TRIBALLUS, or the TRIBALLIAN**—Joint ambassadors from the gods, commissioned to treat with Peisthetairus. *Neptune* is represented as a formal dignified personage of the old school. *Hercules* as a passionate, wrong-headed, greedy blockhead; he is cajoled and gained over by Peisthetairus, and in his turn intimidates the *Triballian*, an ignorant barbarian deity who is hardly able to speak intelligibly. They join together, Neptune is out-voted, and

Peisthetairus concludes a treaty by which his highest pretensions are realised.

The characters above-mentioned are the only ones who contribute in any way to the progress of the drama; the remainder, a very amusing set of persons, are introduced in detached scenes, exemplifying the various interruptions and annoyances incident to the man of business, distracting his attention and embarrassing him in the exercise of his authoritative functions. There are, however, exceptions.

**IRIS**, who is brought in, having been captured and detained for an infringement of the blockade.

**A PRIEST**, who comes to sacrifice at the inauguration of the new city.

**TWO MESSENGERS**, arriving from different quarters with very interesting and satisfactory intelligence.

The rest are a mere series of intruders on the time and attention of the great man.

**POET**—A ragged vagabond, who comes begging with an inaugural ode on the foundation of the new city.

**A SOOTHSAYER**, arriving with oracles relative to the same important event, and a demand of perquisites due to himself by divine authority.

**METON**, the Astronomer, proposes to make a plan and survey of the new city.

**A COMMISSIONER** from Athens, a very authoritative personage.

**A VENDOR** of copies of decrees; he enters reading them aloud like a hawker to attract purchasers.

**PARRICIDE**—A young man, who has beaten his father and proposes to strangle him, offers himself as a desirable acquisition to the new colony.

**KINESIAS**, the dithyrambic poet, applies for a pair of wings.

**INFORMER**—A young man whose hereditary trade is that of an informer, and whose practice extends to the Islands, comes with the same application.

## SCENE

*A wild desolate country with a bare open prospect on one side, and some upright rocks covered with shrubs and brushwood in the centre of the stage. PEISTHETAIRUS and EUCLIPIDES appear as a couple of worn-out pedestrian travellers, the one with a Raven and the other with a Jackdaw on his hand. They appear to be seeking for a direction from the motions and signals made to them by the Birds.*

*Eu. (speaking to his Jackdaw).*

Right on, do ye say? to the tree there in the distance?

*Peis. (speaking first to his Raven, and then to his companion).*

Plague take ye! Why this creature calls us back!

*Eu. What use can it answer tramping up and down?*

We're lost, I tell ye: our journey's come to nothing.

*Peis. To think of me travelling a thousand stadia* 5

With a Raven for my adviser!

*Eu.* Think of me, too,

Going at the instigation of a Jackdaw,

To wear my toes and my toe nails to pieces!

*Peis. I don't know even the country where we've got to.*

*Eu. And yet you expect to find a country here,*

A country for yourself!

*Peis.* Truly not I; 10

Not even Excecestides<sup>1</sup> could do it,

That finds himself a native everywhere.

*Eu. Oh dear! We're come to ruin, utter ruin!*

*Peis. Then go that way, can't ye: "the Road to Ruin!"*

*Eu. He has brought us to a fine pass, that crazy fellow,*

Philocrates the poulterer; he pretended

To enable us to find where Tereus lives; 15

The King that was, the Hoopoe that is now;

Persuading us to buy these creatures of him,

That Raven there for threepence,—and this other,

<sup>1</sup> Excecestides is attacked again in this play, as a foreign barbarian arrogating to himself the privileges of a true-born Athenian.

This little Tharrelides <sup>1</sup> of a Jackdaw,  
 He charged a penny for: but neither of 'em  
 Are fit for anything but to bite and scratch.

[*Speaking to his Jackdaw.*

Well, what are ye after now?—gaping and poking! 20  
 You've brought us straight to the rock. Where would you  
 take us?

There's no road here!

*Peis.* No, none, not even a path.

*Eu.* Nor don't your Raven tell us anything?

*Peis.* She's altered somehow—she croaks differently.

*Eu.* But which way does she point? What does she say? 25

*Peis.* Say? Why, she says she'll bite my fingers off.

*Eu.* Well, truly it's hard upon us, hard indeed,

To go with our own carcasses to the crows,  
 And not be able to find 'em after all.

[*Turning to the audience.*<sup>2</sup>

For our design, most excellent spectators, 30

(Our passion, our disease, or what you will),

Is the reverse of that which Sacas<sup>3</sup> feels:

For he, though not a native, strives perforce

To make himself a citizen: whilst we,

Known and acknowledged as Athenians born

(Not hustled off, nor otherwise compelled)

Have deemed it fitting to betake ourselves

To these our legs, and make our person scarce. 35

Not through disgust or hatred or disdain

Of our illustrious birthplace, which we deem

Glorious and free; with equal laws ordained

<sup>1</sup> Tharrelides was nicknamed Jackdaw, and Euelpides, in contempt of his Jackdaw, calls it a Tharrelides! The Raven and the Jackdaw are characteristic. Peisthetairus is the bearer of the sagacious bird, his companion is equipped with a Jackdaw.

<sup>2</sup> Peisthetairus, it will be seen, allows his companion to put himself forward, with the newly discovered natives; remaining himself in the background as the person of authority, making use of the other as his harbinger; he allows him also to address the audience, not choosing to compromise himself by unnecessary communications. The full and complete account of their motives and design is, moreover, much better suited to the careless gossiping character of Euelpides.

<sup>3</sup> Acestor, a tragical poet, not being a genuine Athenian, was called Sacas from the name of a Thracian tribe. We may suppose that Peisthetairus must have accompanied this speech with a grave authoritative gesture indicative of assent and approbation.

# The Birds

141

For fine and forfeiture and confiscation,  
With taxes universally diffused;  
And suits and pleas abounding in the Courts.

For grasshoppers sit only for a month  
Chirping upon the twigs; but our Athenians 40  
Sit chirping and discussing all the year,  
Perched upon points of evidence and law.

Therefore we trudge upon our present travels,  
With these our sacrificial implements,  
To seek some easier unlitigious place;  
Meaning to settle there and colonise. 45  
Our present errand is in search of Tereus,  
(The Hoopoe that is now) to learn from him  
If in his expeditions, flights, and journeys,  
He ever chanced to light on such a spot.

*Peis.* Holloh!

*Eu.* What's that?

*Peis.* My Raven here points upwards.  
Decidedly!

*Eu.* Ay, and here's my Jackdaw too, 50  
Gaping as if she saw something above.  
Yes,—I'll be bound for it; this must be the place:  
We'll make a noise, and know the truth of it.

*Peis.* Then "kick against the rock."<sup>1</sup>

*Eu.* Knock you your head 55  
Against the rock!—and make it a double knock!

*Peis.* Then fling a stone at it!

*Eu.* With all my heart,  
Holloh there!

*Peis.* What do you mean with your Holloh?  
You should cry Hoop for a Hoopoe.

*Eu.* Well then, Hoop! 60  
Hoop and holloh, there! Hoopoe, Hoopoe, I say!

*Tr.* What's here? Who's bawling there? Who wants my  
master? 60

[The door is opened, and both parties start at seeing each  
other.]

*Eu.* Oh mercy, mighty Apollo! what a beak!

*Tr.* Out! out upon it! a brace of bird-catchers!

*Eu.* No, no! don't be disturbed; think better of us.

<sup>1</sup> "To kick against the rock" was proverbial.



*Tr.* You'll both be put to death.

*Eu.* . . . . . But we're not men.

*Tr.* Not a ~~men~~! what are ye? what do ye call yourselves? 65

*Eu.* The fright has turned me into a yellow-hammer.

*Tr.* Poh! Stuff and nonsense!

*Eu.* . . . . . I can prove it to ye.

Search!

*Tr.* . . . . . But your comrade here; what bird is he?

*Peis.* I'm changed to a Golden Pheasant just at present.

*Eu.* Now tell me, in heaven's name, what creature are ye?

*Tr.* I'm a slave bird.

*Eu.* . . . . . A slave? how did it happen?

Were you made prisoner by a fighting cock? 70

*Tr.* No. When my master made himself a Hoopoe,

He begged me to turn bird to attend upon him.

*Eu.* Do birds then want attendance?

*Tr.* . . . . . Yes, of course,

In his case, having been a man before, 75

He longs occasionally for human diet,

His old Athenian fare: pilchards, for instance.

Then I must fetch the pilchards; sometimes porridge;

• He calls for porridge, and I mix it for him.

*Eu.*<sup>1</sup> Well, you're a dapper waiter, a didapper;

But didapper, I say, do step within there, 80

And call your master out.

*Tr.* . . . . . But just at present

He's taking a little rest after his luncheon,

Some myrtle berries and a dish of worms.

*Eu.* I o matter, call him here. We wish to speak to him.

*Tr.* (*in the tone of Simple, Master Slender's serving man*).

He'll not be pleased, I'm sure; but notwithstanding,

Since you desire it, I'll make bold to call him. [*Exit.*

*Peis.* (*looking after him*). Confound ye, I say, you've frightened

me to death. 85

*Eu.* He has scared away my Jackdaw; it's flown away.

*Peis.* You let it go yourself, you coward.

*Eu.* . . . . . Tell me,

<sup>1</sup> The *Trochilus* has been unnecessarily communicative, and shewn himself a very simple sort of a Serving-man; *Eu.* has tact enough to discover this, and assumes the ascendancy accordingly.

Have not you let your Raven go?

*Peis.* "Not I.

*Eu.* Where is it then?

*Peis.* Flown off of its own accord. 90

*Eu.* You did not let it go! you're a brave fellow!

[*The HOOPOE from within.*]

*Hoo.* Open the door, I say; let me go forth.

[*The Royal HOOPOE appears with a tremendous beak  
and crest.*]

*Eu.* O Hercules, what a creature! What a plumage!

And a triple tier of crests; what can it be!

*Hoo.* Who called? who wanted me? 95

*Eu.* May the heavenly powers . . . [*Aside.*]  
. . . Confound ye, I say.

*Hoo.* You mock at me perhaps,  
Seeing these plumes. But, stranger, you must know—  
That once I was a man.

*Eu.* We did not laugh

At you, Sir.

*Hoo.* What, then, were you laughing at?

*Eu.* Only that beak of yours seemed rather odd.

*Hoo.* It was your poet Sophocles<sup>1</sup> that reduced me 100  
To this condition with his tragedies.

*Eu.* What are you, Tereus? Are you a bird, or what?

*Hoo.* A Bird.

*Eu.* Then where are all your feathers?

*Hoo.* Gone.

*Eu.* In consequence of an illness?

*Hoo.* No, the Birds  
At this time of the year leave off their feathers, 105  
But you! What are ye? Tell me.

*Eu.* Mortal men—

*Hoo.* What countrymen?

*Eu.* Of the country of the Triremes.<sup>2</sup>

*Hoo.* Jurymen, I suppose?

*Eu.* Quite the reverse,

We're anti-jurymen.

*Hoo.* Does that breed still 110

<sup>1</sup> In his tragedy of *Tereus*, Sophocles had represented him as transformed (probably only in the last scenes) with the head and beak of a bird.

<sup>2</sup> Gallies with three banks of oars. The Athenians were at that time undisputed masters of the sea.

Continue amongst you?

*Eu.* Some few specimens <sup>1</sup>

You'll meet with, here and there, in country places.

*Hoo.* And what has brought you here? What was your object?

*Eu.* We wished to advise with you.

*Hoo.* With me! For what?

*Eu.* Because you were a man: the same as us;

And found yourself in debt: the same as us; 115

And did not like to pay: the same as us;

And after that, you changed into a bird;

And ever since have flown and wandered far

Over the lands and seas, and have acquired

All knowledge that a bird or man can learn.

Therefore we come as suppliants, to beseech 120

Your favour and advice to point us out

Some comfortable country, close and snug,

A country like a blanket or a rug,

Where we might fairly fold ourselves to rest.

*Hoo.* Do you wish then for a greater state than Athens?

*Eu.* Not greater; but more suitable for us.

*Hoo.* It's clear you're fond of aristocracy. 125

*Eu.* What him, the son of Scellias! Aristocrates? <sup>2</sup>

I abhor him.

*Hoo.* Well, what kind of a town would suit ye?

*Eu.* Why, such a kind of town as this, for instance,

A town where the importunities and troubles

Are of this sort. Suppose a neighbour calls

Betimes in the morning with a sudden summons: 130

"No, don't forget," says he, "for heaven's sake,

To come to me to-morrow, bring your friends,

Children and all, we've wedding cheer at home.

Come early, mind ye, and if you fail me now,

Don't let me see your face, when I'm in trouble."

*Hoo.* So, you're resolved to encounter all these hardships! 135

[To *Peisthetairus*.]

And what say you?

<sup>1</sup> The love of litigation and the passion for sitting on juries, with the exception of a few who retained their old agricultural habits, had infected the whole Athenian community.

<sup>2</sup> Little or nothing is known of Aristocrates. He lived to the end of the war, and acted in concert with Thrasylbulus against Critias. *Dem. in Timoc.*

*Peis.* My fancy's much the same.

*Hoo.* How so?

*Peis.* To find a place of the same sort:

A kind of place, where a good jolly father  
Meets and attacks me thus—"What's come to ye  
With my young people? You don't take to 'em. 140  
What! they're not reckoned ugly! You might treat em,  
As an old friend, with a little attention surely,  
And take a trifling civil freedom with 'em."

*Hoo.* Ay! You're in love I see with difficulties  
And miseries. Well, there's a city in fact  
Much of this sort; one that I think might suit ye,  
Near the Red Sea.

*Eu.* No, no! not near the sea! 145

Lest I should have the Salaminian galley<sup>2</sup>  
Arriving some fine morning, with a summons  
Sent after me, and a pursuivant to arrest me.  
But could not you tell us of some Grecian city? 150

*Hoo.* Why there's in Elis there, the town of Lepreum.

*Eu.* No, no! No Lepreums: nor no lepers neither.

No leprosies for me. Melanthius<sup>3</sup>  
Has given me a disgust for leprosies.

*Hoo.* Then there's Opuntius in the land of Locris.

*Eu.* Opuntius? Me to be like Opuntius! 4  
With his one eye! Not for a thousand drachmas.  
But tell me among the birds here, how do ye find it? 155  
What kind of an existence?

*Hoo.* Pretty fair;

Not much amiss. Time passes smoothly enough;  
And money is out of the question. We don't use it.

*Eu.* You've freed yourselves from a great load of dross.

*Hoo.* We've our field sports. We spend our idle mornings  
With banqueting and collations in the gardens, 160

<sup>1</sup> A humorous blunder. The Red Sea was in fact as inaccessible to ancient European navigation as the Caspian.

<sup>2</sup> The Salaminian galley had been sent to arrest Alcibiades, then one of the joint commanders in Sicily. This was one of the most fatal acts of that popular insanity which it was the poet's object to mitigate and counteract.

<sup>3</sup> A tragic poet, said to have been leprous, ridiculed elsewhere by the author, and by other comic poets, as Plato and Callias.

<sup>4</sup> Nothing is recorded of Opuntius, except that he was reckoned a poltroon, and was blind of one eye.

With poppy-seeds and myrtle.

*Eu.* . . . . . So your time

*Hoo.* Is passed like a perpetual wedding-day.

[*Peisthetairus, who has hitherto felt his way by putting Euelpides forward, and allowing him to take the lead, and who has paid no attention to this trifling inconclusive conversation, breaks out as from a profound reflective reverie.*]

*Peis.* Ha! What a power is here! What opportunities!

If I could only advise you. I see it all!

*Hoo.* The means for an infinite empire and command!

*Hoo.* And what would you have us do? What's your advice?

*Peis.* Do? What would I have ye do? Why first of all

Don't flutter and hurry about all open-mouthed, 165

In that undignified way. With us, for instance,

At home, we should cry out, "What creature's that?"

And Teleas would be the first to answer:

"A mere poor creature, a weak restless animal,

A silly bird, that's neither here nor there."<sup>1</sup> 170

*Hoo.* Yes, Teleas might say so. *It would be like him.*

*Hoo.* But tell me, what would you have us do?

*Peis.* (*emphatically.*) . . . . . Concentrate!

Bring all your birds together. Build a city.

*Hoo.* The birds! How could we build a city? Where?

*Peis.* Nonsense. You can't be serious. What a question!

Look down.

*Hoo.* . . . . . I do.

*Peis.* . . . . . Look up now. 175

*Hoo.* . . . . . So I do.

*Peis.* Now turn your neck round.<sup>2</sup>

*Hoo.* . . . . . I should sprain it though.

*Peis.* Come, what d'ye see?

*Hoo.* . . . . . The clouds and sky; that's all.

*Peis.* Well, that we call the Pole and the Atmosphere;

And would it not serve you birds for a Metropole?

<sup>1</sup> The lines between inverted commas may be understood either as the words of Teleas or as a description of him; the ambiguity exists in the original and is evidently intentional. It is continued in the next line of the Hoopoe's answer.

<sup>2</sup> See in *The Knights* a similar instance of ridiculous stage effect, where the Sausage-seller is mounted on his stool to survey the Athenian Empire.

*Hoo.* Pole? Is it called a pole?

*Peis.* Yes, that's the name. 180

Philosophers of late call it the pole;

Because it wheels and rolls itself about

As it were, in a kind of a roly-poly way.<sup>1</sup>

Well, there then, you may build and fortify,

And call it your Metropolis—your Acropolis.

From that position you'll command mankind, 185

And keep them in utter thorough subjugation:

Just as you do the grasshoppers and locusts.

And if the gods offend you, you'll blockade 'em,

And starve 'em to a surrender.

*Hoo.* In what way?

*Peis.* Why thus. Your atmosphere is placed, you see,

In a middle point, just betwixt earth and heaven.

A case of the same kind occurs with us.

Our people in Athens, if they send to Delphi

With deputations, offerings, or what not,

Are forced to obtain a pass from the Bœotians:

Thus when mankind on earth are sacrificing, 190

If you should find the gods grown mutinous

And insubordinate, you could intercept

All their supplies of sacrificial smoke.

*Hoo.* By the earth and all its springs! springes and nooses!<sup>2</sup>

Odds, nets and snares! This is the cleverest notion: 195

And I could find it in my heart to venture;

If the other Birds agree to the proposal.

*Peis.* But who must state it to them?

*Hoo.* You yourself,

They'll understand ye, I found them mere barbarians,

But living here a length of time amongst them,

I have taught them to converse and speak correctly.<sup>3</sup> 200

*Peis.* How will you summon them?

*Hoo.* That's easy enough;

I'll just step into the thicket here hard by,

<sup>1</sup> The comic poets ridiculed the new prevailing passion for astronomical and physical science. See further on the Parabasis and the scene where Meton the astronomer is introduced.

<sup>2</sup> The Hoopoe's exclamation and oath are in the original, as they are here represented, exactly in the style of Bob Acres!

<sup>3</sup> The characteristic impertinence of a predominant people, considering their own language as that which ought to be universally spoken.

And call my nightingale. She'll summon them.

And when they hear her voice, I promise you

You'll see them all come running here pell-mell.<sup>1</sup>

205

*Peis.* My dearest, best of Birds! don't lose a moment,

I beg, but go directly into the thicket;

Nay, don't stand here, go call your nightingale.

[*Exit Hoopoe.*

[*Song from behind the scene, supposed to be sung by the Hoopoe.*

Awake! awake!

Sleep no more, my gentle mate!

With your tiny tawny bill,

Wake the tuneful echo shrill,

On vale or hill;

210

Or in her airy, rocky seat,

Let her listen and repeat

The tender ditty that you tell,

The sad lament,

The dire event,

To luckless Itys that befell

Thence the strain

Shall rise again,

215

And soar amain,

Up to the lofty palace gate;

Where mighty Apollo sits in state;

In Jove's abode, with his ivory lyre,

Hymning aloud to the heavenly quire.

220

While all the gods shall join with thee

In a celestial symphony.

[*A solo on the flute, supposed to be the nightingale's call.*

*Peis.* O Jupiter! the dear, delicious bird!

With what a lovely tone she swells and falls,

Sweetening the wilderness with delicate air.

*Eu.* Hist!

*Peis.* What?

*Eu.* Be quiet, can't ye?

225

*Peis.* What's the matter?

*Eu.* The Hoopoe is just preparing for a song.

<sup>1</sup> A female performer on the flute, a great favourite of the public and with the poet, after a long absence from Athens engaged to perform in this play, which was exhibited with an unusual recklessness of expense.

- Hoo.* Hoop! hoop!  
     Come in a troop,  
     Come at a call,  
         One and all,  
     Birds of a feather,  
     All together.  
     Birds of a humble, gentle bill,  
     Smooth and shrill,  
 Dieted on seeds and grain,  
 Rioting on the furrowed plain, 230  
     Pecking, hopping,  
     Picking, popping, 235  
 Among the barley newly sown.  
     Birds of bolder, louder tone,  
     Lodging in the shrubs and bushes,  
     Mavises and Thrushes,  
     On the summer berries brousing, 240  
     On the garden fruits carousing,  
     All the grubs and vermin smousing.
- You that in a humbler station,  
 With an active occupation,  
 Haunt the lowly watery mead, 245  
 Warring against the native breed,  
     The gnats and flies, your enemies;  
 In the level marshy plain  
 Of Marathon, pursued and slain.
- You that in a squadron driving 250  
 From the seas are seen arriving,  
     With the Cormorants and Mews  
 Haste to land and hear the news!  
     All the feathered airy nation,  
 Birds of every size and station,  
 Are convened in convocation.  
     For an envoy, queer and shrewd, 255  
     Means to address the multitude,  
 And submit to their decision  
 A surprising proposition,  
 For the welfare of the state



Come in a flurry,  
 With a hurry-scurry,  
 Herry, to the meeting and attend to the debate.

The first appearance of the Chorus must have been a critical point for the success of a play. The audience had been brought into good-humour by their favourite musical performer, by whom all the preceding songs were probably executed; for the dialogue on the stage passes solely between *Peisthetairus* and *Eucarpides*, and the *Hoopoe*, who is supposed to sing, does not appear. The Chorus now appears, and in the original, forty lines follow, in which *Peisthetairus* and *Eucarpides* act as showmen to the exhibition of twenty-four figures, dressed in imitation of the plumage of as many different kinds of birds, which are passed in review with suitable remarks as they successively take their places in the orchestra. This passage is here omitted. Whoever wishes to see how well it can be executed, may be referred to Mr. Cary's translation.

While the birds are bustling about in their new coop of the orchestra, *Eucarpides* contemplates them with surprise, which soon changes to alarm.

The language of the Birds consists almost wholly of short syllables, the effect of which it is impossible to imitate in English. Some accents, which are added, may serve to mark the attempt: they are added also to two spondaic lines, of which the imitation is more practicable.

*Eu.* How they thicken, how thy muster, 305  
 How they clutter, how they cluster!  
 Now they ramble here and thither,  
 Now they scramble altogether.  
 What a fidgeting and clattering!  
 What a twittering and chattering,  
 Don't they mean to threaten us? What think ye?

*Peis.* Yes, methinks they do.

*Eu.* They're gaping with an angry look against us both.

*Peis.* It's very true.

*Chorus.* Where is He, the Magistrate that assembled us to deliberate. 310

*Hoo.* Friends and comrades, here am I, your old associate and ally.

*Chorus.* What have ye to communicate for the benefit of the state. 315

*Hoo.* A proposal safe and useful, practicable, profitable,  
 Two projectors are arrived here, politicians shrewd and able.

*Chorus.* Whee! Whaw! Where? Where?  
 What? What? What? What? What?

# The Birds

151.

*Hoo.* I repeat it—human Envoys are arrived a steady pair 320  
To disclose without reserve a most stupendous, huge affair.

*Chorus.* Chief, of all that ever were, the worst, the most unhappy  
one!

Speak, explain!

*Hoo.* Don't be alarmed!

*Chorus.* Alas! alas! what have you done?

*Hoo.* I've received a pair of strangers, who desired to settle here.

*Chorus.* Have you risked so rash an act?

*Hoo.* I've done it, and I persevere. 325

*Chorus.* But, where are they?

*Hoo.* Near beside you; near as I am; very near.

*Chorus.* Oút alás! oút alás!

We are betrayed, cruelly betrayed

To a calamitous end,

Our cómrade and our friénd,

Our compánion in the fiélds and in the pástures 330

Is the author of all our míseries and díasters.

Our áncient sácred láws and sólemn Oáth!

Tránsgréssing bóth!

Tréasonably delívering us ás a prize

To our hórrible immemórial enémícs,

To a detéstable ráce

Exécrably base! 335

For the Bird our Chief, hereafter he must answer to the state;

With respect to these intruders, I propose, without debate,

On the spot to tear and hack them.

*Eu.* There it is, our death and ruin!

Ah, the fault was all your own, you know it; it was all your  
doing;

You that brought me here; and why?

*Peis.* Because I wanted an attendant. 340

*Eu.* Here, to close my life in tears.

*Peis.* No, that's a foolish fear, depend on't.

*Eu.* Why a foolish fear?

*Peis.* Consider; when you're left without an eye,

It's impossible in nature; how could you contrive to cry?

*Chorus.* Form in rank, Form in rank;

Then move forward and outflank!

Let me see them overpowered,

Hacked, demolished, and devoured;

345

Neither earth, nor sea, nor sky,  
 Nor woody fastnesses on high,  
 Shall protect them if they fly? 350  
 Where's the Captain? What detains him? What prevents  
 us to proceed?  
 On the right there, call the Captain! Let him form his troop  
 and lead.

*Eu.* There it is, where can I fly?

*Peis.* Sirrah, be quiet, wait a bit.

*Eu.* What, to be devoured amongst them!

*Peis.* Will your legs or will your wit 355  
 Serve to escape them?

*Eu.* I can't tell.

*Peis.* But I can tell; Do as you're bid;  
 Fight we must; You see the pot, just there before ye; Take  
 the lid,  
 And present it for a shield; the spit will serve you for a  
 spear;  
 With it you may scare them off, or spike them if they venture  
 near.

*Eu.* What can I find to guard my eyes? 360

*Peis.* Why there's the very thing you wish,

Two vizard helmets ready made, the cullender and skimming  
 dish.

*Eu.* What a clever, capital, lucky device, sudden and new!

Nicias<sup>1</sup> with all his tactics, is a simpleton to you.

*Chorus.* Steady, Birds! present your beaks! in double time,  
 charge and attack,

Founce upon them, smash the potlid, clapperclaw them, tear  
 and hack. 365

*Hoo.* Tell me, most unworthy creatures, scandal of the  
 feathered race,

Must I see my friends and kinsmen massacred before my  
 face?

*Chorus.* What, do you propose to spare them? where will your  
 forbearance cease,

Hesitating to destroy destructive creatures such as these? 370

*Hoo.* Enemies they might have been; but here they come,  
 with fair design, &c.

<sup>1</sup> Nicias was at this time in the chief command of the Sicilian expedition, Alcibiades having been recalled. See note to line 147.

With proposals of advice, for your advantage and for mine.

*Chorus.* Enemies time out of mind! they that have spilt our fathers' blood,

How should they be friends of ours, or give us counsel for our good?

*Hoo.* Friendship is a poor adviser; politicians deep and wise 375

Many times are forced to learn a lesson from their enemies;

Diligent and wary conduct is the method soon or late

Which an adversary teaches; whilst a friend or intimate

Trains us on to sloth and ease, to ready confidence; to rest,

In a careless acquiescence; to believe and hope the best.

Look on earth!<sup>1</sup> behold the nations, all in emulation vieing,

Active all, with busy science engineering, fortifying;

To defend their hearths and homes, with patriotic industry,

Fencing every city round with massy walls of masonry:

Tactical devices old they modify with new design;

Arms offensive and defensive to perfection they refine;

Galleys are equipped and armed, and armies trained to discipline.

Look to life, in every part; in all they practise, all they know;

Every nation has derived its best instruction from the foe. 380

*Chorus.* We're agreed to grant a hearing; if an enemy can teach

Anything that's wise or useful, let him prove it in his speech.

*Peis. (aside).* Let's retire a pace or two; you see the change in their behaviour.

*Hoo.* Simple justice I require, and I request it as a favour.

*Chorus.* Faith and equity require it, and the nation hitherto

Never has refused to take direction and advice from you. 385

*Peis. (aside).* They're relenting by degrees;

Recover arms and stand at ease.

*Chorus.*<sup>2</sup> Back to the rear! resume your station, 400

Ground your wrath and indignation!

Sheathe your fury! stand at ease;

While I proceed to question these:

What design has brought them here? 405

Ho, there, Hoopoe! can't he hear?

<sup>1</sup> The vast changes and improvement in the practice and the art of war which took place about this time were a subject of general speculation and remark. The concise allusions in the text are therefore somewhat enlarged in the translation.

<sup>2</sup> Thirteen lines, which unaccompanied by the action on the stage would appear tiresome and unmeaning, are here omitted from 387 to 400.

- Hoo.* What's your question?
- Chorus.* Who are these?
- Hoo.* Strangers from the land of Greece.
- Chorus.* What design has brought them thence? 410  
What's their errand or pretence?
- Hoo.* They come here simply with a view  
To settle and reside with you;  
Here to remain and here to live. 415
- Chorus.* What is the reason that they give?
- Hoo.* A project marvellous and strange.
- Chorus.* Will it account for such a change,  
Coming here so vast a distance?  
Does he look for our assistance  
To serve a friend or harm a foe? 420
- Hoo.* Mighty plans he has to show  
(Hinted and proposed in brief)  
For a power beyond belief;  
Ocean, earth, he says, and air,  
All creation everywhere,  
Everything that's here or there,  
An empire and supremacy  
Over all beneath the sky,  
Is attainable by you, 425  
Your just dominion and your due.
- Chorus.* Tell us, was he fool or mad?
- Hoo.* No, believe me: grave and sad.
- Chorus.* Did his reasons and replies  
Mark him as discreet and wise?
- Hoo.* With a force, a depth, a reach  
Of judgment; a command of speech;  
An invention, a facility,  
An address, a volubility, 430  
More than could be thought believable;  
'Tis a varlet inconceivable!
- Chorus.* Let us hear him! let us hear him!  
Bid him begin! for raised on high  
Our airy fancy soars; and I  
Am rapt in hope; ready to fly.

The King Hoopoe now gives some orders in a pacific spirit, directing that all warlike weapons be removed and hung up at the back of the chimney as before. He then calls upon Peisthetairus to communi-

cate to the assembled commonalty the propositions which had been before discussed in private conference between themselves. Peisthetairus, however, sees his advantage and insists upon the previous conclusion of a formal treaty of peace; this is done, and the Chorus swear to it (relapsing for a moment into their real character) "as they hope to win the prize by unanimous vote." But if they should fail, they imprecate upon themselves the penalty of (gaining the prize notwithstanding, but) "gaining it only by a casting vote." Peace is proclaimed, the armament is dissolved by proclamation, and the Chorus recommence singing.

[To the Chorus.

*Hoo.* Here you, take these same arms, in the name of  
Heaven, 435

And hang them quietly in the chimney corner; •

[Turning to Peisthetairus.

And you communicate your scheme, exhibiting

Your proofs and calculations—the discourse

Which they were called to attend to.

*Peis.* No, not I!

By Jove; unless they agree to an armistice; 440

Such as the little poor baboon, our neighbour,

The sword cutler, concludes' with his wife;

That they shan't bite me, or take unfair advantage

In any way.

*Chorus.* We won't

*Peis.* Well, swear it then!

*Chorus* We swear; by our hope of gaining the first prize, 445

With the general approval and consent,

Of the whole audience, and of all the judges—

And if we fail, may the reproach befall us,

Of gaining it, only by the casting vote.

It should seem that the success of this play must have been a subject of more than usual anxiety both to the Poet himself, and to the Choregus (the wealthy citizen charged with the expense and management of a theatrical entertainment), and his friends: we may conceive it to have been intended as a sedative to the mind of the commonalty, excited as they were at the time, almost to madness by the suspicion of a conspiracy against the religion and laws of the country; a suspicion originating in a profane outrage secretly perpetrated, to a great extent, in mere insolence and wantonness, by some young men of family. In the opinion, however, of the Athenian people, the offence was viewed in a very serious light, as the result of an extensive secret combination (on the part of persons bound and engaged to each other by their common participation in the guilt of sacrilege), preparatory to other attempts still more criminal and dangerous. In this state of things, and while the popular fury and jealousy upon

religious subjects was at its height, the Poet ventured to produce this play; in which it will be seen, that the burlesque of the national Mythology is carried higher and continued longer than in any of his other existing plays. The confident hopes expressed by the Chorus were not realised; the first prize was assigned to a play the title of which, the *Comastæ*, or *Drunken Rioters*, seems to imply that its chief interest must have been derived from direct allusions to the outrage above mentioned, and to the individuals suspected to have been engaged in it.

But we must return to the Herald dismissing the troops.

*Her.* Hear, ye good people all! the troop are ordered,  
To take their arms within doors; and consult  
On the report and entry to be made  
Upon our journal of this day's proceedings. 450

*Chorus.* Since time began  
The race of man  
Has ever been deceitful, faithless ever.  
Yet may our fears be vain!  
Speak therefore and explain:  
If in this realm of ours,  
Your clearer intellect, searching and clever,  
Has noticed means or powers, 455  
Unknown and undetected,  
In unambitious indolence neglected.  
Guide and assist our ignorant endeavour:  
You for your willing aid, and ready wit,  
Will share with us the common benefit.  
Now speak to the business and be not afraid 460  
The birds will adhere to the truce that we made.

The long series of Anapaestic lines which follows, holds the place of the debates which occur in other comedies, and which are conducted in Anapaestic verse. Peisthetairus could not properly have been matched with an opponent or antagonist; the uniformity of his speech is, however, relieved by the interruptions and comments of Euelpides, who acts an under part to him, much in the same style as a Merry Andrew to a Mountebank. Observe that Peisthetairus never vouchsafes an answer or takes any kind of notice of his companion, but proceeds continuously, except once or twice in reply to the Chorus and the Hoopoe.

*Peis.* I'm filled with the subject and long to proceed,  
My rhetorical leaven is ready to knead.

Boy, bring me a crown<sup>1</sup> and a basin and ewer.

*Eu.* Why, what does he mean? Are we banqueting sure?

*Peis.* A rhetorical banquet, I mean; and I wish  
 To serve them at first with a sumptuous dish, 465  
 To astound and delight them.<sup>2</sup> "The grief and compassion  
 That oppresses my mind on beholding a nation  
 A people of sovereigns" . . .

*Chorus.* Sovereigns we!

*Peis.* Of all the creation! of this man and me,  
 And of Jupiter too; for observe that your birth  
 Was before the old Titans, and Saturn and Earth.

*Chorus.* And Earth! 470

*Peis.* I repeat it.

*Chorus.* That's wonderful news!

*Peis.* Your wonder implies a neglect to peruse,  
 And examine old Æsop; from whom you might gather,  
 That the lark was embarrassed to bury his father;  
 On account of the then non-existence of Earth;  
 And how to repair so distressing a dearth,  
 He adopted a method unheard of and new. 475

*Chorus.* If the story you quote, is authentic and true,  
 No doubt can exist of our clear seniority; "  
 And the gods must acknowledge our right to authority.

*Eu.* Your beaks will be worn with distinction and pride;  
 The woodpecker's title will scarce be denied;  
 And Jove the pretender, will surely surrender. 480

*Peis.* . . . Moreover, most singular facts are combined  
 In proof, that the birds were adored by mankind:  
 For instance; the cock was a sovereign of yore  
 In the empire of Persia, and ruled it before  
 Darius's time; and you all may have heard, 485  
 That his title exists, as the "Persian bird." . . .

*Eu.* And hence you behold him stalk in pride,  
 Majestic and stout, with a royal stride,  
 With his turban upright, a privilege known  
 Reserved to kings and kings alone.

*Peis.* . . . So wide was his empire, so mighty his way,

<sup>1</sup> A crown was worn by the public orators when haranguing the people, and also at feasts.

<sup>2</sup> The inverted commas mark the premeditatedly abrupt exordium of Peisthetairus's harangue.



That the people of earth to the present day,  
Attend to his summons and freely obey:

Finkefs, tanners, cobblers, all,  
Are roused from rest at his royal call, 490  
And shuffle their shoes on before it is light,  
To trudge to the workshop.

*Eu.* I warrant you're right;  
I know to my cost, by the cloak that I lost;  
It was owing to him I was robbed and beguiled.

For a feast had been made for a neighbour's child,  
To give it a name; and I went as a guest,  
And sat there carousing away with the rest;  
But drinking too deep, I fell soundly asleep; 495  
And he began crowing; and I never knowing,  
But thinking it morning, went off at the warning,  
(With the wine in my pate, to the city gate)  
And fell in with a footpad was lying in wait,  
Just under the town; and was fairly knocked down;  
Then I tried to call out; but before I could shout,  
He stripped me at once with a sudden pull,  
Of a bran new mantle of Phrygian wool.

*Peis.* . . . Their the kite was the monarch of Greece heretofore . . .

*Hoo.* Of Greece?

*Peis.* . . . and instructed our fathers of yore, 500  
On beholding a kite, to fall down and adore . . .

*Eu.* Well, a thing that befell me, was comical quite,  
I threw myself down on beholding a kite;  
But turning my face up to stare at his flight,  
With a coin in my mouth,<sup>1</sup> forgetting my penny,  
I swallowed it down, and went home without any.

*Peis.* . . . In Sidon and Egypt the Cuckoo was king;  
They wait to this hour for the Cuckoo to sing;  
And when he begins, be it later or early, 505  
They reckon it lawful to gather their barley . . .

*Eu.* Ah, thence it comes our harvest cry,

Cuckoo, Cuckoo, to the passers-by.

*Peis.* . . . At an era moreover of modern date,

<sup>1</sup> It was usual with the Greeks to put small pieces of silver coin in their mouths, a custom which the turnpike men of Great Britain continued to retain within the recollection of the writer.

Menelaus the king, Agamemnon the great,  
Had a bird as assessor attending in state,  
Perched on his sceptre, to watch for a share  
Of fees and emoluments, secret or fair.

510

*Eu.* Ah, there I perceive, I was right in my guess,  
For when Priam appeared in his tragical dress,  
'The bird on his sceptre, I plainly could see,  
Was watching Lysicrates<sup>1</sup> taking a fee.

*Peis.* . . . Nay, Jupiter now that usurps the command,  
Appears with an eagle, appointed to stand  
As his emblem of empire; a striking example  
Of authority once so extended and ample:  
And each of the gods had his separate fowl,  
Apollo a Hawk, and Minerva an Owl.

515

*Eu.*<sup>2</sup> That's matter of fact and you're right in the main;  
But what was the reason I wish you'd explain?

*Peis.* The reason was this: that the bird should be there,  
To demand as of right a proportional share,  
Of the entrails and fat, when an offering was made,  
A suitable portion before them was laid:  
Moreover you'll find, that the race of mankind  
Always swore by a bird: and it never was heard  
That they swore by the gods, at the time that I mention. 520  
And Lampon<sup>3</sup> himself, with a subtle intention,  
Adheres to the old immemorial use;  
He perjures and cheats us and swears "by the goose."

Thus far forth have I proved and shown  
The power and estate that were once your own,  
Now totally broken and overthrown:  
And need I describe, your present tribe,  
Weak, forlorn, exposed to scorn,  
Distressed, oppressed, never at rest,  
Daily pursued, with outrage rude;  
With cries and noise, of men and boys,

525

<sup>1</sup> Of Lysicrates, the Scholiast only informs us that he was a person in office known to be in the habit of taking bribes, a description which in relation to those times is hardly a distinction.

<sup>2</sup> This speech seems more properly to belong to the Hoopoe

<sup>3</sup> As a substitute for common swearing, some persons (Socrates among the rest) made use of less offensive expletives, swearing "by the dog or by the goose." Lampon was a soothsayer, and thought it right probably to be scrupulous in using the name of the god. He is mentioned again in this play.

Screaming, hooting, pelting, shooting,  
 The fowler sets his traps and nets,  
 Twigs of bird-lime, loops, and snares,  
 To catch you kidnapped unawares;  
 Even within the temple's pale.

They set you forth to public sale,  
 Pawed and handled most severely: 530  
 And not content with roasting merely,  
 In an insolent device,  
 Sprinkle you with cheese and spice;  
 With nothing of respect or favour,  
 Derogating from your flavour. 535  
 Or for a further outrage, have ye  
 Soused in greasy sauce and gravy.

*Hoo.* Sad and dismal is the story,  
 Human stranger which you tell,  
 Of our fathers' ancient glory,  
 Ere the fated empire fell, 540

From the depth of degradation,  
 A benignant happy fate  
 Sends you to restore the nation;  
 To redeem and save the state. 545

I consign to your protection,  
 Able to preserve them best,  
 All my objects of affection,  
 My wife, my children, and my nest.

If the Reader should be inclined to pass over the next hundred lines, I should feel no wish to detain him. The subject of them has been pretty nearly anticipated, and the whole play is in fact too long.

*Hoo.* Explain then the method you mean to pursue  
 To recover our empire and freedom anew.  
 For thus to remain, in dishonour and scorn,  
 Our life were a burthen no more to be borne.

*Peis.* Then I move, that the birds shall in common repair. 550  
 To a central point, and encamp in the air;  
 And intrench and enclose it, and fortify there:  
 And build up a rampart, impregably strong,

Enormous in thickness, enormously long;  
 Bigger than Babylon; solid and tall,  
 With bricks and bitumen, a wonderful wall.

*Eu.* Bricks and bitumen! I'm longing to see  
 What a daub of a building the city will be!

*Peis.* As soon as the fabric is brought to an end,  
 A herald or envoy to Jove we shall send,  
 To require his immediate prompt abdication;  
 And if he refuses, or shows hesitation,  
 Or evades the demand; we shall further proceed,  
 With legitimate warfare avowed and decreed:  
 With a warning and notices, formally given,  
 To Jove, and all others residing in heaven,  
 Forbidding them ever to venture again  
 To trespass on our atmospheric domain,  
 With scandalous journies, to visit a list  
 Of Alcmenas and Semeles; if they persist  
 We warn them, that means will be taken moreover  
 To stop their gallanting and acting the lover.

555

560

Another ambassador also will go,  
 Despatched upon earth, to the people below,  
 To notify briefly the fact of accession;  
 And enforcing our claims upon taking possession:  
 With orders in future, that every suitor,  
 Who applies to the gods with an offering made,  
 Shall begin, with a previous offering paid  
 To a suitable Bird; of a kind and degree  
 That accords with the god, whosoever he be.

565

In Venus's fane, if a victim is slain,  
 First let a Sparrow be feasted with grain  
 When gifts and oblations to Neptune are made,  
 To the Drake, let a tribute of barley be paid.  
 Let the Cormorant's appetite first be appeased,  
 And let Hercules then have an Ox for his feast.<sup>1</sup>  
 If you offer to Jove as the Sovereign above,  
 A Ram for his own; let the Golden-Crown,  
 As a sovereign Bird, be duly preferred,  
 Feasted and honoured, in right of his reign;  
 With a jolly fat pismire offered and slain.

<sup>1</sup> With the writers of the old Comedy, extreme voracity was the characteristic attribute of Hercules.

*Eu.* A pismire, how droll! I shall laugh till I burst!

Let Jupiter thunder, and threaten his worst. 570

*Hoo.* But mankind, will they, think ye, respect and adore,  
If they see us all flying the same as before?

They will reckon us merely as Magpies and Crows.

*Peis.* Poh! nonsense, I tell ye—no blockhead but knows

That Mercury flies; there is Iris too;

Homer informs us how she flew:

“Smooth as a Dove, she went sailing along.”

And pinions of gold, both in picture and song,

To Cupid and Victory fairly belong. 575

*Hoo.* But Jove's thunder has wings; if he send but a volley,

Mankind for a time may abandon us wholly.

*Peis.* What then? we shall raise a granivorous troop,

To sweep their whole crops with a ravenous swoop:

If Ceres is able, perhaps she may deign,

To assist their distress, with a largess of grain. . . . 580

*Eu.* No no! she'll be making excuses, I warrant.

*Peis.* Then the Crows will be sent on a different errand,

To pounce all at once, with a sudden surprise,

On their oxen and sheep, to peck out their eyes,

And leave them stone blind for Apollo to cure:

He'll try it; he'll work for his salary sure!

*Eu.* Let the cattle alone; I've two beeves of my own:

Let me part with them first; and then do your worst. 585

*Peis.* But, if men shall acknowledge your merit and worth,

As equal to Saturn, to Neptune, and Earth,

And to everything else; we shall freely bestow

All manner of blessings.

*Hoo.* Explain them and shew.

*Peis.* For instance: if locusts arrive to consume

All their hopes of a crop, when the vines are in bloom,

A squadron of Owls may demolish them all;

The Midges moreover, which canker and gall 590

The figs and the fruit, if the Thrush is employed,

By a single battalion will soon be destroyed.

*Hoo.* But wealth is their object; and how can we grant it?

*Peis.* We can point them out mines; and our help will be  
wanted

To inspect, and direct navigation and trade;

Their voyages all will be easily made,

With a saving of time, and a saving of cost;  
And a seaman in future will never be lost

595

*Hoo.* How so?

*Peis.* We shall warn them, "Now hasten to sail,  
Now keep within harbour; your voyage will fail."

*Eu.* How readily then will a fortune be made!

I'll purchase a vessel and venture on trade.

*Peis.* And old treasure concealed will again be revealed;<sup>1</sup>

The Birds as they know it, will readily shew it.

600

'Tis a saying of old, "My silver and gold

Are so safely secreted, and closely interred,

No creature can know it, excepting a Bird."

*Eu.* I'll part with my vessel, I'll not go aboard;

I'll purchase a mattock and dig up a hoard.

*Hoo.* We're clear as to wealth; but the blessing of health,

Is the gift of the gods.

*Peis.* It will make no such odds:

If they're going on well, they'll be healthy still,

And none are in health, that are going on ill.

605

*Hoo.* But then for longevity; that is the gift

Of the gods.<sup>2</sup>

*Peis.* But the Birds can afford them a lift,

And allow them a century, less or more.

*Hoo.* How so?

*Peis.* From their own individual store:

They may reckon it fair, to allot them a share;

For old proverbs affirm, that the final term

Of a Raven's life exceeds the space.

Of five generations of human race.

*Hoo.*<sup>3</sup> What need have we then for Jove as a king?

610

Surely the Birds are a better thing!

*Peis.* Surely! surely! First and most,

<sup>1</sup> The want of stability and good faith, both in the Government and individuals, obliged the Greeks to secure their monied capital by concealment. Hence the vast collections of ancient coin which appear in the cabinets of antiquarians.

Observe the shallow shatter-brained character of Euelpides.

<sup>2</sup> The origin of this notion of life being transferable, cannot be accounted for; in the form of a wish, it appears to have been common.

<sup>3</sup> This speech must belong to the Hoopoe. Aristophanes would not leave the result of the scene to be summed up by such a silly fellow as Euelpides. We see besides that Peisthetairus replies to it. He never replies to Euelpides.

We shall economise the cost  
 Of marble domes and gilded gates.  
 The Birds will live at cheaper rates,  
 Lodging, without shame or scorn,  
 In a maple or a thorn; 615  
 The most exalted and divine  
 Will have an olive for his shrine.

We need not run to foreign lands,  
 Or Ammon's temple in the sands;  
 But perform our easy vows,  
 Among the neighbouring shrubs and boughs; 620  
 Paying our oblations fairly,  
 With a pennyworth of barley. 625

*Chorus.*<sup>1</sup> O best of all envoys, suspected before,  
 Now known and approved, and respected the more;  
 To you we resign the political lead,  
 Our worthy director in council and deed.

Elated with your bold design,  
 I swear and vow: 630  
 If resolutely you combine  
 Your views and interests with mine;  
 In steadfast councils as a trusty friend,  
 Without deceit, or guile of fraudulent end:  
 They that rule in haughty state,  
 The gods ere long shall abdicate 635  
 Their high command;

And yield the sceptre to my rightful hand.

Then reckon on us for a number and force;  
 As on you we rely for a ready resource,  
 In council and policy, trusting to you,  
 To direct the design we resolve to pursue.

*Hoo.* That's well, but we've no time, by Jove, to loiter,  
 And dawdle and postpone like Nicias.<sup>2</sup> 640  
 We should be doing something. First, however,  
 I must invite you to my roosting place,

<sup>1</sup> There can be no doubt that this speech belongs to the Chorus, though it may seem difficult to account for what is said of the sceptre, which it should seem ought rather to belong to the king. The Hoopoe, in answer, alludes to the inveterate vice of all Choruses—dawdling and inefficiency.

<sup>2</sup> The Athenians were at that time disappointed at Nicias's delay, in not advancing immediately against Syracuse.

This nest of mine, with its poor twigs and leaves.  
And tell me what your names are?

*Peis.* Certainly;

My name is Peisthetairus.<sup>1</sup>

*Hoo.* And your friend?

*Eu.* Euelpides from Thria. 645

*Hoo.* Well, you're welcome—

Both of ye.

*Peis.* We're obliged.

*Hoo.* Walk in together.

*Peis.* Go first then, if you please.

*Hoo.* No, pray move forward.

*Peis.* But bless me . . . stop, pray . . . just for a single moment

Let's see . . . do tell me . . . explain . . . how shall we manage

To live with you . . . with a person wearing wings?

Being both of us unfledged? 650

*Hoo.* Perfectly well!

*Peis.* Yes, but I must observe, that Æsop's fables

Report a case in point; the fox and eagle:

The fox repented of his fellowship;

And with good cause; you recollect the story.<sup>2</sup>

*Hoo.* Oh! don't be alarmed! we'll give you a certain root

That immediately promotes the growth of wings. 655

*Peis.* Come, let's go in then; Xanthias, do you mind,

And Manodorus<sup>3</sup> follow with the bundles,

<sup>1</sup> Peisthetairus answers like a man of sense. Euelpides like a simpleton, and we see the effect of it on the king's mind. There is a momentary pause in the invitation, before they are both included in it.

<sup>2</sup> Peisthetairus has shown that he is not deficient in valour upon compulsion. But a character of extreme subtlety is always prone to suspicion, and the recollection of an example derived from ancient documents in Æsop's Fables, intimidates him for a moment, and makes him distrustful of the frank invitation of the king. He is then very much ashamed of himself, and, like Bacchus and Master Slender, begins giving orders to his servants, and is importunate and hurried and absurd. Thus the poet, who wanted some lines of strong importunity to mark the entrance of his favourite Musician, has contrived to give them to his principal personage, and at the same time to mark his character itself more distinctly, by this momentary failure of his habitual self-possession, originating in the apprehension of having lowered himself in the estimation of his host.

<sup>3</sup> These slaves do not appear elsewhere in the play; It might be doubted whether they appear here and whether Peisthetairus does not call for them in mere nervous absence of mind.



*Chorus.* Holloh!

*Hoo.* What's the matter?

*Chorus.* Go in with your party,

And give them a jolly collation and hearty.

But the Bird, to the Muses and Graces so dear,

The lovely sweet Nightingale, bid her appear,

And leave her amongst us, to sport with us here. 660

*Peis. (with a hurried, nervous eagerness).*

O yes, by Jove, indeed you must indulge them,<sup>1</sup>

Do, do me the favour, call her from the thicket!

For heaven's sake—let me entreat you—bring her here,

And let us have a sight of her ourselves.

*Hoo. (with grave good breeding, implying a kind of rebuke to the fussy importunity into which Peisthetairus had fallen).*

Since it is your wish and pleasure it must be so;

Come here to the strangers, Procne! show yourself! 665

*Peis.* O Jupiter, what a graceful, charming bird!

What a beautiful creature it is!

*Eu.* I'll tell ye what;

I could find in my heart to rumple her feathers.

*Peis.* And what an attire she wears, all bright with gold! 670

*Eu.* Well, I should like to kiss her, for my part.

*Peis.* You blockhead, with that beak, she'd run you through.

*Eu.* By Jove, then, one must treat her like an egg;

Just clear away the shell and kiss her . . . thus.

*Hoo. (gravely disapproving the liberties which are taken in his presence).* Let's go!

*Peis.* Go first then, and good luck go with us. 675

[*Exeunt.*]

The Actors having left the stage, the Parabasis ought to follow. It is here prefaced in a singular way by a complimentary song from the Chorus, addressed to the favourite female Musician.

*Chorus.* O lovely, sweet companion meet,

From morn to night my sole delight,

My little, happy, gentle mate,

You come, you come, O lucky fate,

Returning here with new delight,<sup>1</sup>

To charm the sight, to charm the sight, 680

<sup>1</sup> See what is said in the Preface. She had been engaged for this performance, and was newly arrived.

## 167

The sudden passion for science among the Athenians, and the ridicule of it among the comic poets, has been already noticed. •

Much might be said on the subject of the most splendid passage of the Parabasis, and of the philosophic system of which it presents the traces; but this would lead to considerations very remote from the imitation of actual life, and manners and character, which, as constituting the most singular excellence of the author, it has been the object of the translator to illustrate.

Of the Parabasis before us, the merits are well known, and perhaps no passage in Aristophanes has been oftener quoted with admiration. To bring the most sublime subjects within the verge of Comedy, and to treat of them with humour and fancy, without falling into vulgarity or offending the principles of good taste, seems a task which no poet whom we know of, could have accomplished: though, if we were possessed of the works of Epicharmus, it is possible that we might see other specimens of the same style.

Ye Children of Man! whose life is a span,  
 Protracted with sorrow from day to day,  
 Naked and featherless, feeble and querulous,  
 Sickly, calamitous, creatures of clay!  
 Attend to the words of the Sovereign Birds,  
 (Immortal, illustrious, lords of the air)  
 Who survey from on high, with a merciful eye,  
 Your struggles of misery, labour, and care.  
 Whence you may learn and clearly discern  
 Such truths as attract your inquisitive turn;  
 Which is busied of late, with a mighty debate,  
 A profound speculation about the creation,  
 And organical life, and chaotical strife,  
 With various notions of heavenly motions,  
 And rivers and oceans, and valleys and mountains,  
 And sources of fountains, and meteors on high,  
 And stars in the sky. We propose by-and-by  
 (If you'll listen and hear) to make it all clear.  
 And Prodicus henceforth shall pass for a dunce,  
 When his doubts are explained and expounded at once.

Before the creation of Æther and Light,  
 Chaos and Night together were plight,  
 In the dungeon of Erebus foully bedight.  
 Nor Ocean, or Air, or substance was there,  
 Or solid or rare, or figure or form,  
 But horrible Tartarus ruled in the storm:

At length, in the dreary chaotical closet  
 Of Erebus old, was a privy deposit,  
 By Night the primæval in secrecy laid;  
 A Mystical Egg, that in silence and shade  
 Was brooded and hatched; till time came about:  
 And Love, the delightful, in glory flew out,  
 In rapture and light, exulting and bright,  
 Sparkling and florid, with stars in his forehead,  
 His forehead and hair, and a flutter and flare,  
 As he rose in the air, triumphantly furnished  
 To range his dominions, on glittering pinions,  
 All golden and azure, and blooming and burnished:

695

He soon, in the murky Tartarean recesses,  
 With a hurricane's might, in his fiery caresses  
 Impregnated Chaos; and hastily snatched  
 To being and life, begotten and hatched,  
 The primitive Birds: but the Deities all,  
 The celestial Lights, the terrestrial Ball,  
 Were later of birth, with the dwellers on earth,  
 More tamely combined, of a temperate kind;  
 When chaotical mixture approached to a fixture.

700

Our antiquity proved; it remains to be shown,  
 That Love is our author, and master alone,  
 Like him, we can ramble, and gambol and fly  
 O'er ocean and earth, and aloft to the sky:  
 And all the world over we're friends to the lover,  
 And, when other means fail, we are found to prevail,  
 When a Peacock or Pheasant is sent as a present.

705

All lessons of primary daily concern,  
 You have learnt from the Birds, and continue to learn,  
 Your best benefactors and early instructors;  
 We give you the warning of seasons returning.

When the Cranes are arranged, and muster afloat  
 In the middle air, with a creaking note,  
 Steering away to the Lybian sands;

710

Then careful farmers sow their lands;  
 The crazy vessel is hauled ashore,  
 The sail, the ropes, the rudder and oar  
 Are all unshipped, and housed in store.

The Shepherd is warned, by the Kite reappearing,  
 To muster his flock, and be ready for shearing.

You quit your old cloak, at the Swallow's behest,  
 In assurance of summer, and purchase a vest. 715

For Delphi, for Ammon, Dondona, in fine,  
 For every oracular temple and shrine,  
 The Birds are a substitute equal and fair,  
 For on us you depend, and to us you repair  
 For counsel and aid, when a marriage is made,  
 A purchase, a bargain, a venture in trade:  
 Unlucky or lucky, whatever has struck ye,  
 An Ox or an Ass, that may happen to pass,  
 A Voice in the street, or a Slave that you meet,  
 A Name or a Word by chance overheard,  
 If you deem it an Omen, you call it a *Bird* ; 720  
 And if birds are your omens, it clearly will follow,  
 That birds are a proper prophetic Apollo.

Then take us as Gods, and you'll soon find the odds,<sup>1</sup>  
 We'll serve for all uses, as Prophets and Muses;  
 We'll give ye fine weather, we'll live here together; 725  
 We'll not keep away, scornful and proud, a top of a cloud,  
 (In Jupiter's way); but attend every day,  
 To prosper and bless, all you possess,  
 And all your affairs, for yourselves and your heirs. 730  
 And as long as you live, we shall give  
 You wealth and health, and pleasure and treasure,  
 In ample measure;  
 And never bilk you of pigeon's milk,  
 Or potable gold; you shall live to grow old,  
 In laughter and mirth, on the face of the earth,  
 Laughing, quaffing, carousing, bousing,  
 Your only distress, shall be the excess. 735  
 Of ease and abundance and happiness.

<sup>1</sup> The series of short lines at the end of a Paraprosopon was to be repeated with the utmost volubility and rapidity, as if in a single breath. A comic effect is sometimes produced in this way on our own stage.

## SEMICHORUS.

We see here a comic imitation of the Tragic Choruses of Phrynichus, a poet older than Æschylus, of whom Aristophanes always speaks with respect, as an improver of music and poetry—arts which in the judgment of the ancients were deemed inseparable; or if disjoined essentially defective and imperfect.

Muse, that in the deep recesses  
Of the forest's dreary shade,  
Vocal with our wild addresses;  
Or in the lonely lowly glade, 740  
Attending near, art pleased to hear,  
Our humble bill tuneful and shrill.

When, to the name of omnipotent Pan,  
Our notes we raise, or sing in praise, 745  
Of mighty Cybele, from whom we began;  
Mother of nature, and every creature,  
Winged or unwinged, of birds or man.  
Aid and attend, and chant with me  
The music of Phrynichus, open and plain,  
The first that attempted a loftier strain, 750  
Ever busy like the bee, with the sweets of harmony.

## EPIRREMA.

Is there any person present sitting a spectator here,  
Who desires to pass his time, freely without restraint or fear?  
Should he wish to colonise; he never need be checked or chid,  
For the trifling indiscretions, which the testy laws forbid. 755  
Parricides are in esteem: among the birds we deem it fair,  
A combat honourably fought betwixt a game cock and his  
heir!  
There the branded runagate, branded and mottled in the  
face, 760  
Will be reckoned a motley bird; a motley mark is no disgrace.  
Spintharus, the Phrygian born, will pass a muster there with  
ease,  
Counted as a Phrygian fowl; and even Excecestides,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Already noted as a foreigner in the first scene of this play.

## The Birds

\* 174

Once — — — — — and a slave, may there be nobly born and free;  
Plume himself on his descent, and hatch a proper pedigree. 765

### SEMICHORUS.

This second sample of the style of Phrynichus may serve to give us a more distinct idea of it. It seems to have been one of essential grandeur and harmony, but trespassing occasionally into the regions of nonsense.

Thus the Swans in chorus follow, 770  
On the mighty Thracian stream,  
Hymning their eternal theme.  
Praise to Bacchus and Apollo:  
The welkin rings, with sounding wings,  
With songs and cries and melodies;  
Up to the thunderous Æther ascending: 775

Whilst all that breathe, on earth beneath,  
The beasts of the wood, the plain and the flood,  
In panic amazement are crouching and bending;  
With the awful qualm, of a sudden galm,  
Ocean and air in silence blending.  
The ridge of Olympus is sounding on high, 780  
Appalling with wonder the lords of the sky,  
And the Muses and Graces  
Enthroned in their places,  
Join in the solemn symphony.

### ANTEPIRREMA.

Nothing can be more delightful than the having wings to wear! 785  
A spectator sitting here, accommodated with a pair,  
Might for instance (if he found a tragic chorus dull and heavy)  
Take his flight, and dine at home; and if he did not choose  
to leave ye, •  
Might return in better humour, when the weary drawl was  
ended.  
Introduce then wings in use—believe me, matters will be  
mended:

Patroclides<sup>1</sup> would not need to sit there, and befool his  
 seat; 790

Flying off he might return, eased in a moment, clean and neat.  
 Trust me wings are all in all! Diitrephes has mounted quicker  
 Than the rest of our aspirants, soaring on his wings of wicker:  
 Basket work, and Crates, and Hampers, first enabled him to  
 fly;<sup>2</sup>

First a Captain, then promoted to command the cavalry;  
 With his fortunes daily rising, office and preferment new,  
 An illustrious, enterprising, airy, gallant Cockatoo. 800

The exclusive functions of the Chorus being now at an end, the persons of the Drama appear again upon the stage; Peisthetairus and Euelpides, having been both in the meanwhile equipped with a sumptuous pair of wings. They are supposed to have been entertained behind the scenes, with a royal collation in the palace of the Hoopoe. Peisthetairus is accordingly in extreme good humour, and being now in the height of his advancement, recollects that it will be right to behave to his former comrade with the hearty familiarity of an old acquaintance; he accordingly begins with a ludicrous smile<sup>3</sup> on his appearance (a species of railery common among the Athenians, but which was considered as the lowest species of jocularity). He takes his friend's retort in perfect good humour, and Euelpides is admitted as a third person, to consult with him and the King, upon some unimportant matters, such as the name of the new City, and the choice of a patron Deity, upon all which topics, his idle buffoonish humour is not misplaced; but a more delicate point is afterwards brought into discussion (nothing less than the choice of a chief commander for the Citadel) which Euelpides treats with the same silly drollery as before. Peisthetairus is irritated, or pretends to be so, and dismisses him in a tone of authority, which the other resents, and appears on the point of mutinying; upon which Peisthetairus smooths him down again, as briefly as possible, and having accomplished this point, immediately turns away from him to call a servant.

*Peis.* Well, there it is! Such a comical set out,  
 By Jove, I never saw!

*Eu.* Why, what's the matter?

<sup>1</sup> The posthumous celebrity of Patroclides is not confined to this single event. He survived the accident many years, and was the author of a very salutary decree upon the principles advocated by the Poet in the Epirrema of *The Frogs*, but (as in the instance before us) he was again fatally too late. The decree was not passed till after the destruction of the navy at Egos Potamos.

<sup>2</sup> His property consisted in a manufactory of this kind, by which he had grown rich.

<sup>3</sup> This is the sort of railery which Bacchus prohibits in the contest between Euripides and Æschylus, and of which we have a specimen in *The Wasps*, v. 1308. Some modern traveller has told us that abusive similes in alternate extempore verse, serve for an amusement, at this day, to the boatmen of the Nile.

What are you laughing at?

*Peis.* At your pen feathers:

I'll tell ye exactly now, the thing you're like;

You're just the perfect image of a Goose,

Drawn with a pen in a writing master's flourish. 805

*Eu.* And you're like a plucked Blackbird to a tittle.

*Peis.* Well then, according to the line in Æschylus,

"It's our own fault, the feathers are our own."<sup>1</sup>

*Eu.* Come, what's to be done.

*Hoo.* First, we must choose a name,

Some grand sonorous name, for our new city: 810

Then we must sacrifice.

*Eu.* I think so too,

*Peis.* Let's see—let's think of a name—what shall it be?

What say ye, to the Lacedæmonian name?

Sparta sounds well—suppose we call it Sparta.

*Eu.* Sparta! What *Sparto*?<sup>2</sup> Rushes!—no, not I,

I'd not put up with *Sparto* for a mattress,

Much less for a city—we're not come to that. 815

*Peis.* Come then, what name shall it be?

*Eu.* Something appropriate,

Something that sounds majestic, striking and grand,

Alluding to the clouds and the upper regions.

*Peis.* What think ye of Clouds and Cuckoos? Cuckoo-cloud-lands

Or Nephelococcugia?

*Hoo.* That will do;

A truly noble and sonorous name! 820

*Eu.* I wonder, if that Nephelococcugia,

Is the same place I've heard of: people tell me,

That all Theagenes's rich possessions

Lie there; and Æschines's whole estate.

*Peis.* Yes!<sup>3</sup> and a better country it is by far.

<sup>1</sup> Æschylus alludes to a fable in which an eagle complains of being wounded by an arrow feathered from his own wings.

<sup>2</sup> Sparto still retains its name, and is still used for mattresses and occasionally for cordage.

<sup>3</sup> Many Athenians (as Miltiades, Alcibiades, and Thucydides the historian) were proprietors of large estates in the Chersonese and along the coasts of Thrace: Theagenes, it seems, and Æschines, boasting of wealth which they did not possess, chose to talk of their estates in Thrace. In the last century the West Indies was the usual locality assigned to *fabulous* estates. Thrace was also mythologically *fabulous* as the field of battle between Jupiter and the Titans.



Than all that land in Thrace, the fabulous plain  
Of Phlegra; where those earthborn landed Giants  
Were bulled and out-vapoured by the gods. 825

*Eu.* It will be a genteelish, smart concern, I reckon,  
This city of ours. . . . Which of the Deities  
Shall we have for a patron? We must weave our mantle,  
Our sacred mantle of course . . . the yearly mantle<sup>1</sup>  
To one or other of 'em.

*Peis.* Well, Minervā?  
Why should not we have Minerva? she's established,  
Let her continue; she'll do mighty well.

*Eu.* No—there I object; for a well-ordered city,  
The example would be scandalous; to see  
The Goddess, a female born, in complete armour 830  
From head to foot; and Cleisthenes<sup>2</sup> with a distaff.

*Peis.* What warden will ye appoint for the Eagle tower,  
Your Citadel, the fort upon the rock?

*Hoo.* That charge will rest with a chief of our own choice,  
Of Persian race, a chicken of the game,  
An eminent warrior. “*ἄν.*”

*Eu.* Oh my chicky-biddy—  
My little master. I should like to see him, 835  
Strutting about and roosting on the rock.

*Peis.* Come, you now! please to step to the atmosphere;  
And give a look to the work, and help the workmen;  
And between whiles fetch brick and tiles, and such like;  
Draw water, stamp the mortar—do it barefoot;  
Climb up the ladders; tumble down again: 840  
Keep constant watch and ward; conceal your watch  
lights;

Then go the rounds, and give the countersign,  
Till you fall fast asleep. Send heralds off,  
A brace of them—one to the gods above;  
And another, down below there, to mankind.  
Bid them, when they return, inquire for me. 845

*Eu.* For me! For me! You may be hanged for me.

*Peis.* Come, friend, go where I bid you; never mind;  
The business can't go on without you, anyhow.  
It's just a sacrifice to these new deities,

<sup>1</sup> See *Knights*, note on l. 56.

<sup>2</sup> Ridiculed for his effeminacy in various comedies.

## The Birds

175

That I must wait for; and the priest that's coming.  
Holloh, you boy there! bring the basin and ewer!

850

In the passage which follows the author ridicules the rage for vulgar realities (a corruption of the theatric art, essentially destructive of all illusion, as we have witnessed at home, with *real* water, *real* horses, *real* elephants). The stage of Athens it should seem had been degraded by a *real* sacrifice, the paltriness of such a spectacle is marked by the magnificent exhortation of the Chorus, contrasted with the meanness of the execution which they anticipate.

*Chorus.* We urge, we exhort you, and advise,  
To ordain a mighty sacrifice;  
And before the gods to bring  
A stupendous offering;

Either a sheep or some such thing!

To please the critics of the age,

Sacrificed upon the stage.

855

Sound amain the Pythian strain!

Let Chœris<sup>1</sup> be brought here to sing.

*Peis.* Have done there with your puffing . . . Heaven and  
Earth,

What's here! I've seen many curious things,

860

But never saw the like of this before,

A Crow with a flute and a mouthpiece. Priest, your office:

Perform it! Sacrifice to the new deities!

*Pri.* I will—but where's the boy gone with the basket?

Let us pray to the holy flame,

865

And the holy Hawk that guards the same;

To the sovereign Deities,

All and each, of all degrees,

Female and male!

*Chorus.* Hail, thou Hawk of Sunium, hail!

*Pri.* To the Delian and the Pythian Swan,

And to the Latonian Quail,

All hail!

*Chorus.* To the Bird of awful stature,

870

Mother of Gods, mother of Man;

Great Cybele! nurse of Nature!

<sup>1</sup> Chœris, a bad musician, (the constant butt of the comic poets), is called for, to complete the shabbiness of the performance. His representative, the Crow (who is the Chœris among the birds), sounds some discordant notes till Peisthetairus stops him.

Glorious Ostrich, hear our cry!  
 Fearful and enormous creature,  
 Hugest of all things that fly, 875  
 O preserve and prosper us,  
 Thou mother of Cleocritus!<sup>1</sup>  
 Grant the blessings that we seek,  
 For us, and for the Chians' eke!

*Peis.* That's right, the Chians—don't forget the Chians! 880

*Pri.* To the Heroes, Birds, and Heroes' sons,  
 We call at once, we call and cry,  
 To the Woodpecker, the Jay, the Pie,  
 To the Mallard and the Wigeon,  
 To the Ringdove and the Pigeon, 885  
 To the Petrel and Sea-mew,  
 To the Dottrel and Curlew,  
 To the Vultures and the Hawks,  
 To the Cormorants and Storks,  
 To the Rail, to the Quail,  
 To the Peewit, to the Tomtit.

Peisthetairus, who can do everything better than everybody else, undertakes to perform the sacrifice. This is sufficiently in character. By making him the chief operator, a greater comic effect is given to the series of interruptions which disturb him; until in despair he determines to transfer the sacrifice elsewhere. In this way the Poet avoids the vulgar reality which he had before ridiculed.

*Peis.* Have done there! call no more of 'em; are you mad?  
 Inviting all the Cormorants and Vultures, 890  
 For a victim such as this! Why don't you see,  
 A kite at a single swoop, would carry it off?  
 Get out of my way there with your Crowns and Fillets,  
 I'll do it myself! I'll make the sacrifice!

*Pri.* Then must I commence again, 895  
 In a simple, humble strain;  
 And invite the gods anew,  
 To visit us—but very few—  
 Or only just a single one,  
 All alone,  
 In a quiet, easy way;

<sup>1</sup> Of Cleocritus nothing is known, except that he was unfortunate in his figure, which was thought to resemble that of an ostrich.

## The Birds

Wishing you may find enough,<sup>1</sup>

If you dine with us to-day.

Our victim is so poor and thin,

Merely bones, in fact, and skin.

*Peis.* We sacrifice and pray to the winged deity

*Enter a POET, very ragged and shabby, with a very mellifluous  
submissive mendicatory demeanour.*

*Poet.*

“ For the festive, happy day,

Muse prepare an early lay,

To Nephelococcugia.”

*Peis.* What's here to do? What are you? Where do you come from?

*Poet.* An humble menial of the Muses' train,

As Homer expresses it.

*Peis.* A menial, are you?

With your long hair? <sup>2</sup> A menial?

*Poet.* 'Tis not that,

No! but professors of the poetical art,

Are simply styled, the "Menials of the Muses,"

As Homer expresses it.

*Peis.* Aye, the Muse has given you

A ragged livery. Well, but friend, I say—

Friend!—Poet!—What the plague has brought you here?

*Poet.* I've made an Ode upon your new built City,

And a charming composition for a Chorus,

And another, in Simonides's manner.

*Peis. (in a sharp, cross, examining tone).* When were they made?

What time? How long ago?

*Poet.* From early date, I celebrate in song,

The noble Nephelococcugian state.

*Peis.* That's strange, when I'm just sacrificing here,

For the first time, to give the town a name.

*Poet.* Intimations, swift as air,

To the Muses' ear are carried,

Swifter than the speed and force,

Of the fiery footed horse,

Hence, the tidings never tarried;

<sup>1</sup> Ridicule of the vulgar reality, the poor half-starved sheep being standing on the stage.

<sup>a</sup> Slaves were forbidden to wear long hair.

Father, 'patron, mighty lord,'  
 Founder of the rising state,  
 What thy bounty can afford,  
 Be it little, be it great,  
 With a quick resolve, incline  
 To bestow on me and mine.

930

Peisthetairus, the essential man of business and activity, entertaining a supreme contempt for his profession and person of the poet, is at no great pains to conceal it; but recollecting at the same time, that it is advisable to secure the suffrages of the literary world, and that the character of a patron is creditable to a great man, he patronises him accordingly, not at his own expense, but by bestowing upon him certain articles of apparel put in requisition for that purpose. This first act of confiscation is directed against the property of the church; the Scholiast informs us, that he begins by stripping the Priest.

*Peis.* This fellow will breed a bustle, and make mischief,  
 If we don't give him a trifle, and get rid of him.  
 You there, you've a spare waistcoat; pull it off!  
 And give it this same clever, ingenious poet—  
 There, take the waistcoat, friend! Ye seem to want it! 935

*Poet.* Freely, with a thankful heart,  
 What a bounteous hand bestows,  
 Is received in friendly part;  
 But amid the Thracian snows,  
 Or the chilly Scythian plain, 940  
 He the wanderer, cold and lonely,  
 With an under-waistcoat only,  
 Must a further wish retain;  
 Which, the Muse averse to mention,  
 To your gentle comprehension,  
 Trusts her enigmatic strain. 945

*Peis.* I comprehend it enough; you want a jerkin;  
 Here, give him yours; one ought to encourage genius.  
 There, take it, and good bye to ye!

*Poet.* Well, I'm going;  
 And as soon as I get to the town, I'll set to work;  
 And finish something, in this kind of way.

<sup>W</sup>The Scholiast informs us that these lines are in ridicule of certain mendicatory passages in the Odes of Pindar; one in particular, addressed to Hiero on the foundation of a new city.

## The Birds

279

[*The Poet withdraws, gradually turning round and reciting. Peisthetairus does not appear to take notice, but watches till he is fairly gone.*

"Seated on your golden throne,  
Muse, prepare a solemn ditty, 950  
To the mighty,  
To the flighty,  
To the cloudy, quivering, shivering,  
To the lofty seated city."

*Peis.* Well, I should have thought that jerkin might have cured him 955

Of his "quiverings and shiverings." How the plague!  
Did the fellow find us out? I should not have thought it.

Come, once again, go round with the basin and ewer.  
Peace! Silence! Silence!

*Enter a SOOTHSAYER with a great air of arrogance and self-importance. He comes on the authority of a book of Oracles (which he pretends to possess, but which he never produces), in virtue of which he lays claim to certain sacrificial perquisites and fees. PEISTHETAIROS encounters him with a different version composed upon the spot; in virtue of which he dismisses the SOOTHSAYER with a good lashing.*

*Sooth.* Stop the sacrifice!

*Peis.* What are you? 960

*Sooth.* A Soothsayer, that's what I am.

*Peis.* The worse luck for ye.

*Sooth.* Friend, are you in your senses? <sup>1</sup>

Don't trifle absurdly with religious matters.

Here's a prophecy of Bakis, which expressly

Alludes to Nephelococcugia.

*Peis.* How came it, then, you never prophesied

Your prophecies before the town was built?

*Sooth.* The spirit withheld me. 965

*Peis.* And is it allowable now,

To give us a communication of them?

*Sooth.* Hem!

"Moreover, when the Crows and Daws unite,

<sup>1</sup> See l. 1024 of *The Knights*, where there is the same allusion to disputes on the authentic copies of Oracles.

To build and settle, in the midway right,  
 Bet veen tall Corinth and fair Sicyon's height,  
 Then to Pandora, let a milk white Goat 971  
 Be slain, and offered, and a comely coat  
 Given to the soothsayer, and shoes a pair;  
 When he to you this oracle shall bear."

*Peis.* Are the shoes mentioned?

*Sooth.* (*pretending to feel for his papers*). Look at the book, and see!

"And let him have the entrails for his share." 975

*Peis.* Are the Entrails mentioned?

*Sooth.* (*is before*). Look at the book, and see!

"If you, predestined youth, shall do these things,  
 Then you shall soar aloft, on eagle's wings;  
 But, if you do not, you shall never be  
 An Eagle, nor a Hawk, nor bird of high degree."

*Peis.* Is all this, there?

*Sooth.* (*as before*). Look at the book, and see! 980

*Peis.* This oracle differs most remarkably,

From that which I transcribed in Apollo's temple.

"If at the sacrifice . . . <sup>1</sup> which you prepare,  
 An uninvited vagabond . . . should dare  
 To interrupt you, and demand a share,  
 Let cuffs and buffets . . . be the varlet's lot.  
 Smite him between the ribs . . . and spare him not." 985

*Sooth.* Nonsense, you're talking!

*Peis.* (*with the same action as the Soothsayer, as if he were feeling for papers*). Look at the book, and see!

"Thou shalt in no wise heed them, or forbear  
 To lash and smite those Eagles of the air,  
 Neither regard their names, for it is written,  
 Lampon and Diopithes shall be smitten."

*Sooth.* Is all this, there?

*Peis.* (*producing a horsewhip*). Look at the book, and see!

Get out! with a plague and a vengeance.

*Sooth.* Oh dear! oh! 990

*Peis.* Go soothsay somewhere else, you rascal, run!

[*Exit Sooth.*

The breaks in the text . . . may serve to indicate what was more distinctly expressed by the actor, viz., that Peisthetairus's Oracle is an extempore production.

**METON** THE ASTRONOMER *appears, encumbered with a load of mathematical instruments, which are disposed about his person. He advances with short steps, a straight back, and his chin in the air, modifying, by what he conceives to be a tone of condescending familiarity, a manner of habitual self-importance.*

*Met.* I'm come, you see, to join you.

*Peis. (aside).* (Another plague!)

For what? What's your design? Your plan, your notion?  
Your scheme—your apparatus—your equipment—  
Your outfit? What's the meaning of it all?

*Met.* I mean to take a geometrical plan 995  
Of your atmosphere—to allot it, and survey it  
In a scientific form.

*Peis.* In the name of heaven!

Who are ye and what? What name? What manner of man?

*Met.* Who am I and what! Meton's my name, well known  
In Greece, and in the village of Colonos.

*Peis.* But tell me, pray; these implements, these articles,  
What are they meant for?

*[Going up to him and pulling them about.*

*Met.* These are—*Instruments!*

An atmospherical geometrical scale.

First, you must understand, that the atmosphere 1000  
Is formed—in a manner—altogether—partly,  
In the fashion of a furnace, or a funnel;

I take this circular arc, with the movable arm,  
And so, by shifting it round, till it coincides  
At the angle;—you understand me?

*Peis.* Not in the least.

*Met. (with animation and action illustrative of the proposed plan).*

. . . I obtain a true division, with the quadrature  
Of the equilateral circle. Here, I trace 1005  
Your market-place, in the centre, with the streets—  
Converging inwards—and the roads, diverging—  
From the circular wall, without—like solar rays  
From the circular circumference of the Sun.

*Peis. (in a pretended soliloquy; then calling to him with a tone of mystery and alarm).*

Another Thales! absolutely, a Thales!—



*Met.* (*startled*). Why, what's the matter?

*Peis.* You're aware,  
That I've a regard for you. Take my advice;  
Don't be seen here—Withdraw yourself—abscond! 1010

*Met.* Is there any alarm or risk?

*Peis.* Why, much the same,  
As it might be in Lacedæmon. There's a bustle  
Of expelling aliens; people are dragged out  
From the inns and lodgings, with a deal of uproar,  
And blows and abuse in plenty, to be met with  
In the public street.

*Met.* A popular tumult—heh?

*Peis.* (*scandalised at the supposition*). Oh, fie! no, nothing of  
that kind.

*Met.* How do you mean then? 1015

*Peis.* We're carrying into effect a resolution  
Adopted lately; to discard and cudgel . . .  
Coxcombs and Mountebanks . . . of every kind.  
[*During this speech Peisthetairus keeps his eye quietly  
fixed upon the Astronomer.*]

*Met.* Perhaps . . . I had best withdraw.

*Peis.* Why, yes, *perhaps* . . .

But yet, I would not answer for it, neither;  
*Perhaps*, you may be too late; the blows I mentioned  
Are coming—close upon you—there they come!

*Met.* Oh, bless me!

*Peis.* Did not I tell you, and give you warning?  
Get out, you coxcomb, find out by your Geometry,  
The road you came, and measure it back: you'd best. 1020  
[*Exit Meton.*]

A COMMISSIONER from Athens advances with an air of importance  
and ascendancy; like other consequential persons sent on a  
foreign mission, he wishes it to be understood that he considers  
it a sort of banishment.

*Com.* Is nobody here? None of the Proxeni,  
To receive and attend upon me?

*Peis.* What's all this?

Sardanapalus<sup>1</sup> in person come amongst us!

*Com.* I come, appointed as Commissioner

<sup>1</sup> A name proverbial for pomp and luxury.

To Nephelococcugia.

*Peis.* A Commissioner!

What brings you here?

*Com.* A paltry scrap of paper.

A trifling, silly decree, that sent me away

Here to this place of yours.

*Peis.* Well now! suppose,

To make things easy on both sides—could not you

Just take your salary at once; and so return,

Without any further trouble? 1025

*Com.* Truly, yes,

I've other affairs at home: a speech and a motion,

That I meant to have made in the general assembly,

About a business, that I took in hand,

On the part of my friend Pharnaces, the satrap.

*Peis.* Agreed then, and farewell. Here, take your salary.

*Com.* What's here?

*[Peisthetairus has held out his left hand as if with an offer of money, he grasps the right hand of the Commissioner, and with this advantage proceeds to buffet him.]*

*Peis.* A motion on the part of Pharnaces! 1030

*Com.* Bear witness here! I'm beaten and abused

In my character of Commissioner! *[Exit Com.]*

*Peis.* Get out!

With your balloting-box and all. It's quite a shame,

Quite scandalous! They send commissioners here<sup>1</sup>

Before we've finished our first sacrifice.

*Enter a HAWKER with copies of new laws relating to the colony, which he has brought out with him for sale. Like all itinerant vendors of literature, he is trying to attract purchasers by reciting and bawling out select passages from the papers in his hand. The sale of them is his only object; and he is quite unconscious that the specimen which he recites is applicable to an incident which has just occurred. He enters on the opposite side with the monotonous chant of a vendor of a last dying speech, confronting Peisthetairus, who is returning after having driven out the Commissioner.]*

<sup>1</sup> Peisthetairus, in expectation of the Commissioner's return, is working himself into a proper state of wrath in order to be ready for him. Mere gratuitous complaint would not be suitable to his character.

*Haw.* "Moreover, if a Nephelococcugian  
Should assault or smite an Athenian citizen " . . . 1035

*Peis.* What's this? What's all this trumpery paper here?

*Haw.* I've brought you the new laws and ordinances,  
And copies of the last decrees to sell.

*Peis.* (*drily and bitterly*). Let's hear 'em.

*Haw.* "It is enacted and ordained  
That the Nephelococcugians shall use  
Such standard weights and measures " . . . 1040

*Peis.* Friend, you'll find  
Hard *measure* here, and a heavy *weight*, I promise you,  
Upon your shoulders shortly.

*Haw.* What's the matter?  
What's come to you?

*Peis.* Get out, with your decrees!  
I've bloody decrees against you, dire decrees. 1045  
[*Drives him off.*]

*Com.* (*returning*). I summon Peisthetairus to his answer,  
In an action of assault and battery,  
For the first day of the month, Munichion.

*Peis.* Ha, say you so? You're there again! Have at you.  
[*Drives him off.*]

*Haw.* (*returning*). "And in case of any assault or violence, 1050  
Against the person of the Magistrate." . . .

*Peis.* Bless me! What you! You're there again.  
[*Drives him off.*]

*Com.* (*returning again*). I'll ruin you;  
I'll lay my damages at ten thousand drachmas.

*Peis.* In the meantime, I'll smash your balloting-boxes.

*Com.* Remember, how you effaced the public monument,<sup>1</sup>  
On the pillar, and defiled it late last night.

*Peis.* Pah! stuff! There seize him, somebody. What you're  
off, too. 1055

Come, let's remove, and get away from hence,  
And sacrifice our goat, to the Gods within doors.

It is to be feared that, without having it pointed out to him, the Reader will hardly be aware that in some of the following lines an attempt is made to imitate the effect of the spondaic passages in the original.

<sup>1</sup> The sort of accusations which were current at the time similar to those of the mutilation of the Herma. Peisthetairus does not take any notice or bestow a whole line upon his accuser; the last words of the verse are addressed to the Hawker.

# The Birds

185

*Chorus.*

Henceforth—Our Worth,  
Our Right—Our Might,  
Shall be shown,  
Acknowledged, known;  
Mankind shall raise  
Prayers, vows, praise,  
To the Birds alone.  
Our employ, is to destroy  
The vermin train,  
Ravaging amain,  
Your fruits and grain:  
We're the wardens  
Of your gardens,  
To watch and chase  
The wicked race,  
And cut them shorter,  
In hasty slaughter.

1060

1070

The first lines of the Epirreia are descriptive of the cruel madness of the times.—See Note on page 155. Diagoras was a Poet, a foreigner resident at Athens (being suspected of Atheism and consequently of being an accomplice in the imaginary plot), he was proscribed and a price set upon his head; it seems also that, in other instances which are alluded to, assassination was encouraged by public rewards.

The history of a similar period. The times of Titus Oates's plot (admirably described by Roger North in his *Examen*) may serve to illustrate the lines 13 and 14, the community in both instances remaining subject to a reign of terror under obscure wretches whose sole instrument of dominion was perjury; as it was necessary for those Sovereign Witnesses to extort respectable subsidiary evidence in support of their main system of perjury, threats and imprisonment were the means employed in both instances, as appears by the narrative of Andocides.

## EPIRREIA.

At the present urgent crisis, all your efforts and attention  
Are directed to secure Diagoras's apprehension:  
Handsome bounties have been offered of a talent for his head  
Likewise, with respect to Tyrants (Tyrants that are gone and  
dead)  
Bounties of a talent each, for all that can be killed or  
caught:  
With a zealous emulation, we, the Birds, have also thought

1070

Just and proper, to proclaim, from this time forth, that we  
withdraw

From Philocrates, the fowler, the protection of the law:

Furthermore, we fix a price, for bringing him alive or dead,

Four, if he's secured alive; a single talent for his head:

He, that Ortolans and Quails to market has presumed to  
bring; 1080

And the sparrows, six a penny, tied together in a string,

With a wicked art retaining, sundry Loves in his employ,

Fastened, with their feet in fetters, forced to serve for a  
decoy;

Farther, we declare and publish our command to men below,  
All the Birds you keep in prison, to release, and let them  
go. 1085

We shall, else, revenge ourselves, and we shall teach the tyrants  
yet,

How to chirp and dance in fetters, in the tangles of a net.

*Chorus.*

Blest are they,

The Birds alway,

With perfect clothing,

1090

Fearing nothing,

Cold or sleet or summer heat.

As it chances,

As he fancies,

Each his own vagary follows,

Dwelling in the dells and hollows

When, with eager weary strain,

The shrilly grasshoppers complain,

1095

Parched upon the sultry plain;

Maddened with the raging heat,

We secure a cool retreat.

In the shady nooks and coves,

Recesses of the sacred groves,

Many a herb, and many a berry

Serves to feast, and make us merry.

1100

#### ANTERREMA.

To the judges of the prize, we wish to mention in a word,  
The return we mean to make, if our performance is preferred.

First then, in your empty coffers, you shall see the sterling owl,<sup>1</sup> 1105  
 From the mines of Laurium, familiar as a common fowl;  
 Roosting among the bags and pouches, each at ease upon his nest;  
 Undisturbed, rearing and hatching little broods of interest:  
 If you wish to cheat in office, but are inexpert and raw,  
 You should have a kite for agent, capable to gripe and claw; 1110  
 Cranes and Cormorants shall help you, to a stomach and a throat;  
 When you feast abroad, but, if you give a vile, unfriendly vote,  
 Hasten and provide yourselves, each, with a little silver plate,  
 Like the statues of the gods, for the protection of his pate; 1115  
 Else, when forth abroad you ramble, on a summer holiday,  
 We shall take a dirty vengeance, and befoul your best array.

The following Scene a foot messenger arrives at full speed from the new city, apparently in a state of great exhaustion. He communicates his important intelligence to Peisthetairus in a single gasp of breath—"Your fortification's finished!" The report which he makes of the building of a new Babylon by the nation of the Birds, as it considerably exceeds even that license of assuming possibilities which is the privilege of the ancient comedy, may lead us to examine the mode of humorous contrivance by which the Author has managed in some degree to maintain that balance between truth and falsehood, which I have (in another place) endeavoured to point out as essential to the character of all dramatic representations whether serious or comic.

Interest which we take in the development of moral truth and in the illustration of human character, is so much stronger than that which we attach to mere matter of fact, that where the two are combined (that is to say, where a supposed fact is made the foundation of a new and striking illustration of character), our attention is, generally speaking, wholly directed to the latter, and we are inclined to take the fact for granted; as we allow the *crawl*, which a mathematician draws, to stand for a circle or square, our whole attention being absorbed in the acquisition of a general and a permanent truth. It is, we believe, an established axiom in the art of lying, that almost anything may be made credible of almost any person, provided that the imaginary facts are accompanied by a just representation of the behaviour of the person, such as it might be supposed to be under the alleged circumstances; and this will be more strikingly the case, if some trait of his character, not generally observed, but likely to be

---

<sup>1</sup> The figure of an owl stamped on the coin of Athens.

immediately recognised, is exhibited for the first time. It has been observed elsewhere, of the Aristophanic, or ancient comedy, that it is essentially a grave, humorous, impossible Great Lie, related with an accurate mimicry of the language and manners of the persons introduced. As the humour of a Narrative Lie is more easily comprehended than that of a dramatic one, we may venture to examine the drama, such as it would have appeared, if it had been helped out, in some degree, by a narrative comment; if, like the explanatory Heroic Prologue in *Henry the Fifth*, the ancient comedy had made use of a buffoonish prologue, explanatory and preparatory to the different scenes. We might suppose Aristophanes or his Prolocutor on this occasion to have said; "Gentlemen, the information, which I apprehend you will shortly receive of the progress of the new buildings at Nephelococugia, may perhaps strike you as extraordinary. I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I would not have you rely entirely upon your own judgment. There is Peisthetairus, who has every means of information, and of whose abilities you can have no doubt: you will see him as much astonished as any amongst you; and you will see him so for the first and only time. But, will he disbelieve the fact? Far from it. Like the judicious amongst yourselves, he will not entertain the least doubt of it; on the contrary, unless I am very much mistaken in his character, you will be able to detect evident symptoms of jealousy and uneasiness at the idea of such an object having been accomplished, independently of his direction and superintendence; and indeed, not without reason; for, you will see, that both the Chorus and the Messenger himself appear to abate something of their accustomed respect and deference to him. You will observe likewise, that the Messenger is far from anticipating the slightest incredulity, as to the general fact of the completion of the work of which he himself has been a witness; while he is apparently very anxious in his negative testimony, as to the total absence of any extraneous aid or assistance whatever."

*Peisthetairus.* Well, Friends and Birds! the sacrifice has succeeded,

Our omens have been good ones: good and fair.

But what's the meaning of it? We've no news

From the new building yet! No messenger!

1120

Oh! there, at last, I see—There's somebody

Running at speed, and panting like a racer.

*Enter a MESSENGER, quite out of breath; and speaking in short snatches.*

*Mess.* Where is he? Where? Where is he? Where? Where is he?—

The president Peisthetairus?

*Wis. (coolly).*

Here am I.

*Mess. (in a gasp of breath).* Your fortification's finished.

*Peis.* Well! that's well.

*Mess.* A most amazing, astonishing work it is! 1125

So, that Theagenes and Proxenides<sup>1</sup>  
Might flourish and gasconade and prance away,  
Quite at their ease, both of them four-in-hand,  
Driving abreast upon the breadth of the wall,  
Each in his own new chariot.

*Peis.* You surprise me.

*Mess.* And the height (for I made the measurement myself) 1130  
Is exactly a hundred fathoms.

*Peis.* Heaven and earth!  
How could it be? such a mass! who could have built it?

*Mess.* The Birds; no creature else, no foreigners,  
Egyptian bricklayers,<sup>2</sup> workmen or masons,  
But, they themselves, alone, by their own efforts, 1135  
(Even to my surprise, as an eye-witness)—  
The Birds, I say, completed everything:

There came a body of thirty thousand Cranes  
(I won't be positive, there might be more)  
With stones from Africa, in their craws and gizzards,  
Which the Stone-curlews and Stone-chatterers  
Worked into shape and finished. The Sand-Martens  
And Mud-Larks, too, were busy in their department,  
Mixing the mortar, while the Water Birds, 1140  
As fast as it was wanted, brought the water  
To temper, and work it.

*Peis. (in a fidget).* But, who served the masons?  
Who did you get to carry it?

*Mess.* To carry it?  
Of course, the Carrion Crows and Carrying Pigeons.

*Peis. (in a fuss, which he endeavours to conceal).*  
Yes! yes! But after all, to load your hods,  
How did you manage that?

*Mess.* Oh capitally,  
I promise you. There were the Geese, all barefoot 1145  
Trampling the mortar, and, when all was ready,  
They handed it into the hods, so cleverly,  
With their flat feet!

<sup>1</sup> Pretenders to great wealth and affecting extraordinary expense and display. See note to l. 822.

<sup>2</sup> Egyptian labourers are mentioned in *The Frogs*.



*Peis.* (A bad joke, as a vent for irritation<sup>1</sup>).

" They footed it, you mean—

Come; it was handily done though, I confess.

*Mess.* Indeed, I assure you, it was a sight to see them;

And trains of Ducks, there were, clambering the ladders,

With their duck legs, like bricklayer's prentices, 1150

All clapper and handy, with their little trowels.

*Peis.*<sup>2</sup> In fact, then, it's no use engaging foreigners,

Mere folly and waste, we've all within ourselves.

Ah, well now, come! But about the woodwork? Heh!

Who were the carpenters? Answer me that!

*Mess.* The Woodpeckers, of course: and there they were,

Labouring upon the gates, driving and banging,

With their hard hatchet beaks, and such a din, 1155

Such a clatter as they made, hammering and hacking,

In a perpetual peal, pelting away

Like shipwrights, hard at work in the arsenal.

And now their work is finished, gates and all,

Staples and bolts, and bars and everything;

The sentries at their posts; patrols appointed; 1160

The watchmen in the barbican; the beacons

Ready prepared for lighting; all their signals

Arranged—But I'll step out, just for a moment,

To wash my hands. You'll settle all the rest. [Exit.

*[Peisthetairus, surprised at the rapid conclusion of the work, feeling from the volubility and easy manner of the Messenger, the blow which his authority has received; seeing that nothing is left for him to superintend, nothing to direct, nothing to suggest, or to find fault with, remains in an attitude of perplexity and astonishment, with his hands clasped across his forehead.]*

*Chorus.* (to *Peisthetairus*, in a sort of self-satisfied drawling tone).

Heigh-day! Why, what's the matter with ye? Sure!

Ah! well now, I calculate, you're quite astonished;

<sup>1</sup> Like Falstaff, when he is annoyed and perplexed, *Peisthetairus* jokes perforce.

<sup>2</sup> *Peisthetairus* is at a loss, unable to think of a new objection, he maintains his importance by a wise observation. As soon as an objection occurs, he states it with great eagerness; but with no better success than before.

You did not know the nature of our Birds:  
I guess you thought it an impossible thing,  
To finish up your fortification job  
Within the time so cleverly.

1165

*Peis. (recovering himself and looking round). Yes, truly*

Yes, I'm surprised indeed; I must confess—

I could almost imagine to myself

It was a dream, an illusion, altogether—

But, there's the watchman of the town, I see!

In alarm and haste, it seems! He's running here—

*[The WATCHMAN enters, with a shout of alarm.]*

—Well, what's the matter?

• 1170

*W.* A most dreadful business:

One of the Gods, just now—Jupiter's Gods—

Has bolted through the gates, and driven on

Right into the atmosphere, in spite of us,

And all the Jackdaws, that were mounting guard.

*Peis. (animated at the prospect of having something to manage).*

What an outrage! what an insult! Which of 'em?

1175

Which of the Gods?

*W.* We can't pretend to say;

We just could ascertain that he wore wings.

We're clear upon that point.

*Peis.* But a light party

Ought surely to have been sent in such a case;

A detachment—<sup>1</sup>

*W.* A detachment has been sent

Already: a squadron of ten thousand Hawks,

Besides a corps of twenty thousand Hobby Hawks,

As a light cavalry, to scour the country:

1180

Vultures and Falcons, Ospreys, Eagles, all

Have sallied forth; the sound of wings is heard,

Rushing and whizzing round on every side,

In eager search. The fugitive divinity

Is not far off, and soon must be discovered.

*Peis.* Did nobody think of slingers? Where are they?

1185

Where are the slingers got to? Give me a sling.

Arrows and slings, I say!—Make haste with 'em.

<sup>1</sup> Peisthetairus is exposed to a fresh mortification; the orders which he was ready to give have been anticipated! He contrives, however, to detect an omission, and upon the strength of it to assume a tone of authority and command.

The verses which follow belong to a species of Songs, which are alluded to in Aristophanes more than once. They may properly be called "Watch-Songs," being sung by the Watchmen and Soldiers on guard, to keep themselves and their comrades awake and alert.

But hark! the rushing sound of hasty wings  
Approaches us. The Deity is at hand.

*Iris.* What's here to do?

<sup>17</sup>The two sacred galleys of the Athenians. The most splendidly equipped were despatched upon the most important occasions. See note, line 147.

*Peis.* Are there no birds in waiting? Nobody  
To take her into custody? 1205

*Iris.* Me, to custody?  
Why, what's all this?

*Peis.* You'll find to your cost, I promise ye.

*Iris.* Well, this seems quite unaccountable!

*Peis.* Which of the gates  
Did ye enter at, ye jade? How came you here?

*Iris.* Gates!—I know nothing about your gates, not I. 1210

*Peis.* Fine innocent ignorant airs, she gives herself!  
You applied to the Pelicans, I suppose?—The captain  
Of the Cormorants on guard admitted you?

*Iris.* Why, what the plague! what's this?

*Peis.* So, you confess!  
You come without permission!

*Iris.* Are you mad?

*Peis.* Did neither the sitting magistrates nor bird-masters 1215  
Examine and pass you?

*Iris.* Examine me, forsooth!

*Peis.* This is the way then!—without thanks or leave  
You ramble and fly, committing trespasses  
In an atmosphere belonging to your neighbours!

*Iris.* And where would you have us fly then? Us, the Gods!

*Peis.* I neither know nor care. But, I know this, 1220  
They shan't fly here. And another thing, I know.  
I know—that, if there ever was an instance  
Of an Iris or a rainbow, such as you,  
Detected in the fact, fairly condemned,  
And justly put to death—it would be you.

*Iris.* But, I'm immortal.

*Peis.* (*coolly and peremptorily*). That would make no difference.  
We should be strangely circumstanced indeed; 1225  
With the possession of a Sovereign Power,  
And you, the Gods, in no subordination,  
No kind of order! fairly mutinying,  
Infringing and disputing our commands.

—Now then, you'll please to tell me—where you're going?

Which way you're steering with those wings of yours?

*Iris.* (*in a great fright, hesitating and hurried, but attempting to  
assume a tone of authority*). I? . . . I'm commissioned  
from my father Jove, 1230

To summon human mortals to perform  
 Their rites and offerings and oblations, due  
 To the powers above.

*Peis.* And who do you mean? what powers?

*Iris.* What powers? Ourselves, the Olympian Deities!

*Peis.* So then! you're Deities, the rest of ye! 1235

*Iris.* Yes, to be sure. What others should there be?

*Peis.* Remember—once for all—that We, the Birds,

Are the only Deities, from this time forth;

And, not your father Jove. By Jove! not he!

*Iris.* Oh! rash, presumptuous wretch! Incense no more

The wrath of the angry Gods! lest Ruin drive<sup>1</sup>

Her ploughshare o'er thy mansion; and Destruction 1240

With hasty besom sweep thee to the dust;

Or flaming Lightning smite thee with a flash,

Left in an instant smouldering and extinct.

*Peis.* Do ye hear her?—Quite in tragedy!—quite sublime!

Come, let me try for a bouncer in return.<sup>2</sup>

Let's see. Let's recollect. "Me dost thou deem,

Like a base Lydian or a Phrygian slave,

With hyperbolical bombast to scare? 1245

I tell ye, and you may tell him. Jupiter—

If he provokes me, and pushes things too far—

Will see some Eagles of mine, to outnumber his,

With firebrands in their claws about his house.

And, I shall send a flight of my Porphyrions.<sup>3</sup>

A hundred covey or more, armed cap-a-pie

To assault him in his sublime celestial towers: 1250

Perhaps, he may remember in old times,

He found enough to do with one Porphyrion.

And for you, Madam Iris, I shall strip

Your rainbow-shanks, if you're impertinent, 1255

Depend upon it, and I myself, in person

Will ruin you, myself— Old as I am.

*Iris.* Curse ye, you wretch, and all your filthy words.

*Peis.* Come, scuttle away; convey your person elsewhere;

<sup>1</sup> Amedley from terrific passages in the tragic poets.

<sup>2</sup> Peisthetairus at last hits upon a tragic passage which he thinks will serve for a suitable reply. A vulgar line which disfigures a very fine scene of Euripides.

<sup>3</sup> The Greek name for a flamingo, also the name of one of the giants who made war against the gods.

Be brisk, and leave a vacancy. Brush off.

*Iris.* I shall inform my father. He shall know  
Your rudeness and impertinence. He shall,—  
He'll settle ye and keep ye in order. You shall see.

*Peis.* Oh dear! is it come to that! No, you're mistaken, 1260  
Young woman, upon that point, I'm not your man,  
I'm an old fellow grown; I'm thunder-proof,  
Proof against flames and darts and female arts:  
You'd best look out for a younger customer.

Poor *Iris*, in her rage, unwittingly makes use of the same sort of phrase with which a young girl at Athens would repel, or affect to repel, improper familiarities. *Peisthetairus*, taking advantage of this, pretends to consider her indignation as a mere coquettish artifice intended to inveigle and allure him.

The *Athenian Father*—"I shall inform my Father"—may be considered as equivalent to the *Irish Brother*. The menace in one case would imply a duel, in the other a lawsuit.

*Chorus.* Notice is hereby given,  
To the deities of heaven;  
Not to trespass here,  
Upon our atmosphere;  
'Take notice; from the present day, 1265  
No smoke or incense is allowed  
To pass this way.

*Peis.* Quite strange it is! quite unaccountable!  
That herald to mankind, that was despatched,  
What has become of him? He's not yet returned 1270

*Enter HERALD.*

*Her.* O *Peisthetairus*, happiest, wisest, best,  
Cleverest of men! Oh! most illustrious!  
Oh! most inordinately fortunate!  
Oh! most . . . Oh! do for shame, do, bid me have done.

*Peis.* What are you saying?

*Her.* All the people of Earth  
Have joined in a complimentary vote, decreeing  
A crown of gold to you, for your exertions. 1275

*Peis.* I'm much obliged to the people of Earth. But why?  
What was their motive?

*Her.* O most noble founder

Of this supereminent celestial city,  
 You can't conceive the clamour of applause,  
 The enthusiastic popularity,  
 That attends upon your name; the impulse and stir,  
 That moves among mankind, to colonise  
 And migrate hither. In the time before, 1280  
 There was a Spartan mania, and people went  
 Stalking about the streets, with Spartan staves,  
 With their long hair, unwashed and slovenly,  
 Like so many Socrates's: but, of late,  
 Birds are the fashion—Birds are all in all—  
 Their modes of life are grown to be mere copies 1285  
 Of the birds' habits; rising with the lark,  
 Scratching and scrabbling suits and informations;  
 Picking and pecking upon points of law;  
 Brooding and hatching evidence. In short,  
 It has grown to such a pitch, that names of Birds 1290  
 Are given to individuals; Chærephon  
 Is called an Owl, Theagenes, a Goose,  
 Philocles a Cock Sparrow, Midias,  
 A Dunghill Cock. And all the songs in vogue,  
 Have something about Birds; Swallows or Doves;  
 Or about Flying, or a Wish for Wings.  
 Such is the state of things, and I must warn you,  
 That you may expect to see some thousands of them 1305  
 Arriving here, almost immediately,  
 With a clamorous demand for wings and claws:  
 I advise you to provide yourself in time.  
*Pros.* Come, it won't do then, to stand dawdling here;  
 Go you fill the hampers and the baskets there 1310  
 With wings, and bid the loutish porter bring them.  
 While I stop here, to encounter the new-comers.

It has been already observed in reference to the Chorus of the *Acharnæ* (p. 49), that when his Choruses have ceased to contribute to the progressive action of the drama, the Poet has sometimes relieved himself, from the embarrassment which they created, by turning into ridicule the essential character and attributes of the Chorus itself.

In that Comedy, as in the present, the hostility of the Chorus had given spirit and animation to some of the earlier scenes, but, from the moment when their hostility ceased, they had remained a mere superfluous appendage;—nothing being left for them to be done, and scarcely anything to be said; they could barely contrive to make

their existence manifest from time to time by interposing with the expression of their acquiescence and approbation. The Poet then, having no further use for them, amuses his audience at their expense. The character of Chbruses (except when they happen to be in a violent passion) being habitually obsequious and conformable—their obsequiousness is represented as connected with the display of Dicæopolis's good cheer, the sight of which confirms their favourable opinion of his political principles, and induces them to pass over his selfish treatment of the poor countryman with an apologetical observation.

But with respect to the Chorus now before us (that of the *Birds*), there is another point of the choral character (arising out of the very condition of their existence as a Chorus) which must not be overlooked. All Choruses are essentially poetic and imaginative, the votaries of ideal harmony and beauty. Under this point of view, the following passage places them in amusing contrast with the practical active bustling spirit of Peisthetairus. The Chorus begin chanting their namby-pamby anticipations of future splendour and happiness. Peisthetairus, in the first instance, favouring them with a sort of gruff acquiescence. But as they proceed he loses all patience, contriving however to relieve himself, and give a vent to his ill humour, by scolding the servant. The obsequious character of the Chorus now displays itself; they affect to sympathise with his impatience; expressing their own displeasure, in a style suited to their choral character, that is to say, pedantic and formal. Peisthetairus, utterly disgusted with them, evades their sympathy, by relapsing into comparative good humour. The chorus then betake themselves to their usual practice of exhorting and advising. This is more than he can endure—instead of taking any notice of them, he flies into a pretended rage against his servant, and is running off the stage to beat him, when he is encountered by the first specimen of the new colonists.

This explanation must not be regarded as fanciful or superfluous. We should in that case be compelled to adopt a conclusion, in which the admirers of Aristophanes would not readily acquiesce, namely, that the Poet had (in a play already of unusual length) inserted a passage of twenty-four lines destitute of poetical merit, without any comic intention and wholly unamusing as a dramatic exhibition.

Peisthetairus says little in the following scene, but is not the less amusing, from his restless fidget and ill-disguised impatience and disgust.

*Chorus.* Shortly shall the noble town,  
           Populous and gay,  
           Shine in honour and renown.

*Peis. (drily).* Why, perhaps she may.

1315

*Chorus.* The benignant powers of love,  
           From their happy sphere,  
           From the blest abodes above.

*Peis. (venting his ill humour on the servant).*

Curse ye, rascal! can't ye move!

*Chorus.* . . . Are descending here,



Where in all this earthly range,<sup>1</sup>

He that wishes for a change

Can he find a seat,

Joyous and secure as this,

Filled with happiness and bliss,

Such a fair retreat?

Here are all the lovely faces,

Gentle Venus and the Graces

And the little Cupid;

1320

Order, ease and harmony,

Peace and affability.

*Peis.* The scoundrel is so stupid,

Quicker, sirrah! bring it quicker!

*Chorus.* Let him bring the woven wicker

1325

With the winged store.

I, myself, in very deed,<sup>2</sup>

With the varlet will proceed,

And smite him more and more;

Like a sluggish ass he seems,

Or even, as a man that dreams,

Therefore smite him sore.

*Peis.*<sup>3</sup> He's a lazy rogue, it's true.

*Chorus.*<sup>4</sup> Now range them forth, displayed in order due, 1330

Feathers of every form and size and hue,

With shrewd intent, adapting every pinion,

To the new residents of your dominion.

*Peis.* I vow by the Hawks and Eagles! I won't bear it; 1335

I'll beat ye, I will myself, you lazy rascal!

As a practical comment upon the anticipations of the Chorus, and as a sample of the kind of population likely to resort to a new colony, the first arrival is that of a young reprobate, who wishes his father out of the way; and who conceives that the laws of the Birds will permit him to hasten that desirable conclusion. Peisthetairus receives and attends to him, without being betrayed into any expression of moral indignation, which would be inconsistent with his character as a perfect politician. He merely states, as a matter of fact, some difficulties arising out of a point of law, professes a wish

<sup>1</sup> The chorus in their idealising and poetical character.

<sup>2</sup> Chorus in their obsequious character, but with a formal pedantic tone.

<sup>3</sup> Peisthetairus determined to cross them, relapses into good-humour.

<sup>4</sup> The chorus assume their admonitory character; Peisthetairus can bear no longer; he breaks from them, and runs off the stage, as if to beat the servant.

to serve him, as a hearty partisan, well disposed to the cause of the new colony; and finally, in an easy way, recalls to his recollection one of the precepts of his Catechism, and at the same time points out to him a mode of life suited to his situation and tastes. The young man, who is more of a wild, desperate, than a confirmed villain, is struck with the suggestion, expresses a resolution to adopt it, and departs.

*Enter a fellow singing.*

“ Oh! for an Eagle’s force and might,<sup>1</sup>  
Loftily to soar  
Over land and sea, to light  
On a lonely shore.”

*Peis.* Well, here’s a song that’s something to the purpose. 1340

*Y. Man.* Ay, ay, there’s nothing like it—wings and flying!

Wings are your only sort. I’m a bird-fancier.

In the new fashion quite. I’ve taken a notion

To settle and live amongst ye. I like your laws.

*Peis.* (*very gravely and methodically*). What laws do you mean?

We’ve many laws amongst us.

*Y. Man.* Your laws in general; but particularly

The law that allows of beating one’s own father.

*Peis.* Why, truly, Yes! we esteem it a point of valour,

In a Chicken, if he clapperclaws the old Cock. 1350

*Y. Man.* That was my view, feeling a wish in fact,

To throttle mine, and seize the property.

*Peis.* (*with great candour and composure simply stating a fact*).

Yes, but you’d find some difficulties here,

An obstacle insurmountable, I conceive;

An ancient statute standing unrepealed,

Engraved upon our old Ciconian columns.

It says, that when a Stork or a Ciconia 1355

Has brought his lawful progeny of young Storks

To bird’s estate, and enabled them to fly:

The Sire shall stand entitled to a maintenance

At the son’s cost and charge in his old age.

*Y. Man.* (*with a start of disappointment slapping his forehead*).

I’ve managed finely it seems to mend myself!

Forced to maintain my father after all!

<sup>1</sup> From a Chorus of Sophocles; dramatic poetry and music was popular like opera airs on the continent. See *Knights*.

*Peis. (in a soothing consolatory tone).* No, no; not quite so bad;  
 'sinte you're come here, 1360

As a well-wisher to the establishment,  
 Zealous and friendly, we'll contrive to equip you  
 With a suit of armour, as a soldier's orphan.<sup>1</sup>

And now, young man, let me suggest some notions,  
 Things that were taught me when a boy. "Your father?"<sup>2</sup>  
 "Strike him not,"—rather take this pair of wings;  
 And this cockspur (*giving him a sword*); imagine, you've a  
 coxcomb 1365

Upon your head, to serve you for a helmet;  
 Look out for service, and enlist yourself;  
 Get into a Garrison; live upon your pay;  
 And let your father live. You're fond of fighting,  
 And fond of flying—take a flight to Thrace;  
 There you may please yourself; and fight your fill.

*Y. Man.* By Jove, you're right. The notion's not a bad one. 1370  
 I'll follow it up!

*Peis. (very gravely and quietly).* You'll find it the best way.  
 [Exit *Y. Man.*

Cinesias, a lame dithyrambic poet and musician, arrives in the hopes of being able to provide himself with wings, which will enable him to look after his concerns among the clouds, the great emporium for business with all persons who are embarked in the dithyrambic line. Peisthetairus amuses himself with affronting and laughing at him, but he persists in his purpose, and professes his determination to continue worrying and persevering, till it is accomplished.

The reader who refers to the original will perceive that the interruptions, with which Peisthetairus breaks in upon Cinesias's recitation or song, are omitted in the translation. To the Athenian audience, the original must have been familiar, and probably sufficiently hackneyed, to make them feel amusement at hearing it accompanied with burlesque interruptions; but as only one other fragment of dithyrambic poetry has been preserved to modern times, and neither of them has appeared in our language, it seemed more advisable to present it to the English reader in an unbroken form. It is singular that this other fragment presents the image of flying.

<sup>1</sup> The sons of citizens slain were publicly presented with a suit of armour.

<sup>2</sup> A want of harmony in the original verse appears to indicate the insertion of a formula; but again, if we resolve this formula into its two component parts, the Question and Answer, with a consequent pause between them, the harmony of the verse is very sensibly improved. The formula was part of a series of moral prohibitions taught to children by Question and Answer.

*Enter CINESIAS singing.*

“ Fearless, I direct my flight,  
To the vast Olympian height;  
Thence at random, I repair,  
Wafted in the whirling air;  
With an eddy, wild and strong,  
Over all the fields of song.”

*Peis.* Ah! well, Cinesias, I’m quite glad to see ye;  
But, what has brought ye and all your songs and music,  
Hobbling along with your old chromatic joints?

*Cin. (singing).* “ Let me live, and let me sing, 1380  
Like a bird upon the wing.”

*Peis.* No more of that; but tell us plainly in prose,  
What are ye come for? what’s your scheme, your object?

*Cin.* I was anxious to procure a pair of wings,  
To say the truth; wishing to make a tour  
Among the clouds, collecting images  
And metaphors, and things of that description. 1385

*Peis.* How so! do you procure ’em from the clouds?

*Cin.* Entirely! Our dithyrambic business absolutely  
Depends upon them; our most approved commodities,  
The dusty, misty, murky articles,  
With the suitable wings and feathers, are imported  
Exclusively from thence. I’ll give you a sample,  
A thing of my own composing. You shall judge. 1390

*Peis.* But, indeed, I’d rather not.

*Cin.* But, indeed, you must;  
It’s a summary view of flying, comprehending it  
In all its parts, in every point of view.

*Cin. (singing).* “ Ye gentle feathered tribes, 1395  
Of every plume and hue,  
That, in uninhabited air,  
Are hurrying here and there;  
Oh! that I, like you,  
Could leave this earthly level,  
For a wild ærial revel;  
O’er the waste of ocean,  
To wander, and to dally  
With the billow’s motion;

Or, in an eager sally,  
Soaring to the sky,  
To range and rove on high  
With my plumy sails.

Buffeted and baffled, with the gusty gales, 1400  
Buffeted and baffled. . . ."

• [While Cinesias is repeating these last lines, Peisthetairus comes behind him, and gives him a flap with a huge pair of wings.

Cin. A pretty, civil joke indeed!

Peis. What joke?

I'm only buffeting you with the plumy sails,  
I thought it was what you wanted.

Cin. Well, that's fine!

Pretty respect for a master such as me,  
A leader of the band, that all the tribes  
Are ready to fight for, to bespeak him first.

Peis. Well, we've a little unfledged chorus here, 1405  
That Leotrophides<sup>1</sup> hatched, poor puny nestlings.  
I'll give 'em you for scholars.

Cin. Ah, laugh on!

Laugh on! but take my word for it, here I stay,  
Till you provide me with a pair of wings,  
Proper to circumnavigate the skies.

[Exit Cin.]

Peisthetairus is represented in the following scene, as a perfect master of his art; amusing himself in angling and playing with a stupid, impudent young scoundrel; sometimes twitching him in with a slight jerk of his hook, and again allowing him to run out to the full length of his line. If any one passage were to be selected from the remains of Aristophanes, as particularly illustrative of the manner in which he delights to exhibit character, perhaps it would be this; it is not a serious struggle for ascendancy, such as he displays elsewhere; in this instance, he shews Peisthetairus as a consummate practitioner, relinquishing and reassuming it at pleasure. But this is one of those scenes which, to be thoroughly appreciated, would require to be developed in dramatic action by a superior Comedian. The mere printed page, unless we suppose the reader to bestow as much attention on it as an Actor would do in studying his part, will be found to convey a very confused and inadequate notion of it.

The song with which the Sycophant enters, is said by the Scholiast to be from Alceus; it should seem more consonant to his character to suppose it to be some modern parody or adaptation from one of the comedies of the time.

<sup>1</sup>Cinesias was ridiculed for his slight flimsy figure, adapted for flying! Leotrophides, the scholiast tells us, resembled him in this respect.

*Enter SYCOPHANT singing.*

“ Tell us who the strangers are,  
Gentle Swallow. Birds of air,  
Party-coloured, poor and bare,  
Tell us who the strangers are.  
Gentle Swallow, tell me true.” 1410

*Peis.* Here's a fine plague broke out. See yonder fellow  
Sauntering along this way, swaggering and singing.

*Syc.* Ho! gentle Swallow! I say, my gentle Swallow.  
My gentle Swallow! how often must I call? <sup>1</sup>

*Peis.* Why, there it is; the Prodigal in the Fable  
Seeking for Swallows in a ragged coat.

*Syc.* (*in an arrogant overbearing tone*). Who's he, that's set to  
serve out wings? Where is he?

*Peis.* 'Tis I, but what do you want? You should explain.

*Syc.* Wings! Wings! You need not have asked me.

Wings I want. 1420

*Peis.* Do you mean to fly for flannel to Pellene? <sup>2</sup>

*Syc.* (*a little disconcerted at this allusion to his attire*).  
No, no! But I'm employed . . . I employ myself,  
In fact, among the allies and islanders;  
I'm in the informing line.

*Peis.* (*in a tone of very grave irony, which the Sycophant, not  
perceiving, proceeds more fluently than before*).

I wish you joy.

*Syc.* And a mover and manager for prosecutions,  
In criminal suits, and so forth, you understand me;  
So I wish to equip myself with a pair of wings,  
To whisk about, and trounce the islanders, 1425

*Peis.* Would it be doing things in better form,  
To serve a summons flying, think ye? . . .

*Syc.* (*not knowing very well what to make of him*). No.  
Not that, but just to avoid the risk of pirates,  
To return in company with a flight of Cranes,  
(As they do with the gravel in their gizzards),  
With a bellyful of lawsuits for my ballast.

<sup>1</sup> An expression of impatience in the original has been hitherto mis-translated.

<sup>2</sup> Pellene was famous for woollen stuff. Pieces of it were given as prizes at their public games.

*Peis. (in a grave, primitive, and somewhat twaddling tone, intended to revitalize the impertinence of the Sytophant).*

So, this is your employment! A young man 1430

Like you, to be an informer! Is it possible?

*Syc. Why shouldn't it? I was never bred to labour.*

*Peis. (as before).* But sure, there are other lawful occupations,

In which a brisk young fellow, such as you,

Might earn an honest, decent livelihood,

In credit and goodwill, without informing. 1435

*Syc. (thoroughly taken in, and thinking he has to deal with a mere silly well-meaning old man, becomes emphatically insolent).*

Wings, my good fellow, wings, I want, not words.

*Peis. (drily).* I'm giving you wings, already.

*Syc. (a little puzzled and taken aback).* What, with words?

Is that your way?

*Peis. (in a tone of very grave banter).*

Yes, for mankind in general

Are winged as it were, and brought to plume themselves

In different ways by speeches and discourse.

*Syc. (confused and puzzled).*

What, all?

*Peis. (as before).* Yes, all. I'll give you a striking instance:

You must have heard, yourself, elderly people 1440

Sitting conversing in the barber's shop.

And one says—"Well, Diitrephes has talked

So much to my young man, he has brought him at last

To plume himself in driving." And another

Says, that his son is quite amongst the clouds,

Grown flighty of late, with studying tragedy. 1445

*Syc. (with a sort of hesitating laugh).*

• So, words are wings, you say.

*Peis.* " No doubt of it.

I say it, and I repeat it; human nature

Is marvellously raised and elevated

By words. I was in hopes, that I might raise you

By words of good advice, to another sphere;

To live in an honest calling.

*Syc. (feeling himself bantered and beaten, but restive and angry).*

But I won't though. 1450

*Peis. (coolly).* Why, what will you do?

*Syc. (sulkily at first, but animating as he proceeds).*

Why, I won't disgrace my family,  
My father and my grandfather before him  
Served as informers; and I'll stick to it,  
The profession. So, you'll please to hand 'em me out;  
A pair of your best wings, Vulture's or Hawks,  
To fly to the Islands, with my summonses,  
And home again, to record them in the courts, 1455  
And out again, to the Islands.

*Peis. (in a tone of interest and sympathy, as if he was himself an amateur desirous of displaying his professional knowledge).*

Yes, that's well,

I understand ye, I think; your method is,  
To be beforehand with 'em? Your defendant,  
You get him cast for non-appearance, heh?  
Before he can arrive; and finish him  
In his absence, heh?

*Syc. (completely taken in, delighted—rubbing his hands).*

By Jove, you're up to it!

*Peis.* Then, whilst he's sailing here you get the start,  
And fly, to pounce upon the property,  
'To rummage out the chattels.

*Syc.* That's the trick, 1460  
'The notion of it!—I see, you're up to it.  
A man must whisk about, here and away,  
Just like a whipping-top.

*Peis.* Ay, yes, you're right,

I understand you—The instance is a good one.

A whipping-top, you say. Well, by good luck

I've here a capital slashing suit of wings,

'To serve ye, made of a cow-hide from Corcyra.

*Syc.* Oh heaven! what's there? a horsewhip?

*Peis.* Wings, I tell ye.

To whisk ye about, to flog ye, and make ye fly. 1465

*Syc.* Oh dear! oh dear!

*Peis.* Scamper away, you scoundrel!

Vanish, you vagabond! whisk yourself off!

I'll pay ye for your practices in the courts,

Your pettifoggico rascalities.

[Exit Syc.

[To the attendants:

Come bundle up the wings. Let's take 'em back.

[Exeunt..



Fabulous nations, respecting the unknown portions of the world, seem to have been nearly the same (or at least of the same character) in the time of Aristophanes as in the days of Sir John Mandeville.

The marvels of these regions, known only to the Birds, are naturally expatiated upon by a Chorus of Birds, when released from the business of the stage and placed in immediate communication with the audience. But it will be seen that, by a strange coincidence, those wonderful and remote objects have an unaccountable analogy to things and persons at Athens; as in the following instance of the enormous Tree, which by the botanists was considered as belonging to the Sycophantic genus; but which was vulgarly called a Cleonymus, whereas at Athens there happened to be a person precisely of the same name, "Cleonymus," equally distinguished for his size; and having the same peculiarity of being classed among the Sycophants. And what is more singular, as the Athenian Cleonymus had lost his shield in battle, it so happened, that his vegetable counterpart was a deciduous tree, with leaves of a scutiform or shield-like shape, which it was also in the habit of losing.

The antistrophe is a romantic and mysterious description of a junketing public-house, which seems to have been in vogue; but from which it was not safe to return to town after dusk. Orestes, an heroic name, was also the name or the nickname of a noted robber (see *Acharnæ*). It was reckoned extremely dangerous to meet a demigod after sunset.

CHORUS.--STROPHE.

We have flown, and we have run, 1470  
Viewing marvels, many a one;  
In every land beneath the sun.

But, the strangest sight to see,  
Was a huge exotic tree,  
Growing, without heart or pith,  
Weak and sappy, like a withe;  
But, with leaves and boughs withal,  
Comely, flourishing and tall.

This the learned all ascribe  
To the Sycophantic tribe;  
But the natives there, like us,  
Call it a Cleonymus. 1475  
In the spring's delightful hours,  
It blossoms with rhetoric flowers;  
I saw it standing in the field,  
With leaves, in figure like a shield;  
On the first tempestuous day,  
I saw it cast those leaves away. 1480

## ANTISTROPHE.

There lies a region out of sight,  
 Far within the realm of night,  
 Far from touch and candle light.  
 There in feasts of meal and wine,  
 Men and demigods may join, 485  
 There they banquet, and they dine,  
 Whilst the light of day prevails;  
 At sunset, their assurance fails.  
 If any mortal then presumes, 1490  
 Orestes, sallying from the tombs,  
 Like a fierce heroic sprite,  
 Assaults and strips the lonely wight.

The Scene which follows may be considered as a short abstract of the mode in which clandestine political information is received, attended to, and dismissed. The Informant presents himself with an extraordinary display of precaution and apprehension; he is received with eagerness and cordiality, attended to with great earnestness, interrupted only by some little ill-humour on the part of the man of business, when, in seeking for information, he is obliged to betray the want of it; finally, he is dismissed with a sort of indifference, approaching to derision, after having been thoroughly pumped and drained of his intelligence.

## PROMETHEUS, PEISTHETAIROS, CHORUS.

*Pro. (enters muffled up, peeping about him with a look of anxiety and suspicion).*

Oh dear! If Jupiter should chance to see me!

Where's Peisthetairus? Where?

*Peis.* Why, what's all this? 1495

This fellow muffled up?

*Pro.* Do look behind me;

Is anybody watching? any Gods

Following and spying after me?

*Peis.* No, none,

None that I can see, there's nobody. But you!

What are ye?

*Pro.* Tell me, what's the time of day?

*Peis.* Why, noon, past noon; but tell me, who are ye?  
 Speak.

*Pro.* Much past,—how much? 1500

*Peis.* (*aside*). Confound the fool, I say

The insufferable blockhead!

*Pro.* How's the sky?

Open or overcast? Are there any clouds?

*Peis.* (*aloud and angrily*).

Be hanged!

*Pro.* Then I'll disguise myself no longer.

*Peis.* My dear Prometheus!

*Pro.* Hold your tongue, I beg; 1505

Don't mention my name! If Jupiter should see me,  
Or overhear ye, I'm ruined and undone.

But now, to give you a full complete account

Of everything that's passing, there in Heaven—

The present state of things. . . . But first I'll trouble you

To take the Umbrella, and hold it overhead,

Lest they should overlook us.

*Peis.* What a thought! 1510

Just like yourself! A true Promethean thought!

Stand under it, here! Speak boldly; never fear.

*Pro.* D'ye mind me?

*Peis.* Yes, I mind ye. Speak away.

*Pro.* (*emphatically*). Jupiter's ruined.

*Peis.* Ruined! How? Since when?

*Pro.* From the first hour you fortified and planted 1515

Your atmospheric settlements. Ever since,

There's not a mortal offers anything

In the shape of sacrifice. No smoke of victims!

No fumes of incense! Absolutely nothing!

We're keeping a strict fast—fasting perforce,

From day to day—the whole community.

And the inland barbarous Gods in the upper country 1520

Are broken out, quite mutinous and savage,

With hunger and anger; threatening to come down

With all their force; if Jupiter refuses

To open the Ports, and allow them a free traffic

For their entrails and intestines, as before.

*Peis.* (*a little annoyed at being obliged to ask the question*).

What—are there other barbarous Gods, besides, 1525

In the upper country?

*Pro.* Barbarous?—to be sure!

They're all of Exceestides's kindred.<sup>1</sup>

*Peis.* (as before hesitating, but with a sort of affected ease).

Well—but—the name now. The same barbarous deities—  
What name do you call 'em?

*Pro.* (surprised at *Peisthetairus's* ignorance).

Call them! The Triballi!

*Peis.* (giving vent to his irritation by a forced joke).

Ah! well then, that accounts for our old saying:—

Confound the *Tribe* of them! 1530

*Pro.* (annoyed and drily). Precisely so.

But, now to business. Thus much, I can tell ye;

That Envoys will arrive immediately

From Jupiter, and those upland wild Triballi,

To treat for a peace. But, you must not consent

To ratify or conclude, till Jupiter

Acknowledges the sovereignty of the Birds; 1535

Surrendering up to you, the Sovereign Queen,

Whom you must marry.

*Peis.* Why, what Queen is that?

*Pro.* What Queen? A most delightful charming girl,

Jove's housekeeper, that manages his matters,

Serves out his thunderbolts, arranges everything;

The constitutional laws and liberties,

Morals and manners, the marine department, 1540

Freedom of speech, and Threepence for the Juries.

*Peis.* Why, that seems all in all.

*Pro.* Yes, everything,

I tell ye, in having her, you've everything:

I came down hastily, to say thus much;

I'm hearty, ye know: I stick to principle.

Steady to the Human Interest—always was.<sup>2</sup> 1545

*Peis.* Yes! we're obliged to you for our roast victuals.

*Pro.* And I hate these present Gods, you know, most thoroughly.

I need not tell you that.

*Peis.*<sup>3</sup> (with a sort of half sneer.) No, no, you need not,

<sup>1</sup> Exceestides has been noted elsewhere in this play as having no just claim to the rights of a citizen.

<sup>2</sup> Prometheus had incurred the wrath of Jupiter by his kindness to mankind in having bestowed on them the gift of fire.

<sup>3</sup> Peisthetairus, who has learned all that he wanted to know, does not care to lose his time in listening to professions of zeal and attachment. He contrives, however, to conclude civilly with a piece of obliging attention.

You're known of old, for an enemy to the Gods.

*Pro.* Yes, yes, like Timon, I'm a perfect Timon;

Just such another. But I must be going;

Give me the umbrella; if Jupiter should see me, 1550

He'll think that I'm attending a procession.<sup>1</sup>

*Peis.* That's well, but don't forget the folding chair,

For a part of your disguise. Here, take it with you.

"

[*Exeunt.*

Under the same form of a description of the Wonders of the Terra Incognita, we have here again one of those pieces of personal satire peculiar to the ancient Comedy. It is directed against Socrates and his school, including by name his friend Chærephon.

The uncleanly habits imputed to them ("where Baths and washing are forbidden") will have been seen already alluded to in p. 196, ("Unwashed and slovenly like so many Socrates's")—but it is difficult to conceive what is the imputation conveyed, or alluded to, by describing them as engaged in the equivocation of Spirits.

It is a question which might form a curious subject of enquiry for those who have the means of prosecuting it, and who are better acquainted with the History of the Socratic school.

Pisander seems to have been an object of the Poet's peculiar aversion; in his first political Comedy, *The Babylonians*, he had been mentioned in company with two others, as having given occasion to the origin of the war, by their extortion of compulsory presents from the subject states. ("Two"—For by putting the participle in the dual, and transposing the verb and the proper name, the true metre of the fragment (the long anapæst) may be restored.) This accusation is repeated in *The Lysistrata*, v. 490; again in *The Peace*, v. 396, his military pomp and arrogance are mentioned as objects of extreme disgust and contempt; and it seems that he must have been the commander described at length in the Epirrema of the same Comedy, most splendidly caparisoned and foremost in running away. He had also been stigmatised by Eupolis as having been guilty of cowardly conduct.

It seems that he is brought in here, by the bye, not as a follower or disciple of Socrates, but in allusion to his want of military courage, as a person whose *spirit wanted to be raised*, and who therefore naturally resorted to a place where *Spirits were raised*.

Chærephon was the most zealous admirer of Socrates; he is recorded to have been a person of most singular aspect.

*Chorus.* Beyond the navigable seas,  
Amongst the fierce Antipodes,  
There lies a lake, obscure and holy,  
Lazzy, deep, melancholy,  
Solitary, secret, hidden,  
Where baths and washing are forbidden.

<sup>1</sup> The Canœphoroi were followed by a person bearing an umbrella and a folding chair.

Socrates, besides the brink,  
 Summons from the murky sink  
 1555 Many a disembodied ghost;  
 And Tisander reached the coast,  
 To raise the spirit, that he lost;  
 With a victim, strange and new,  
 A gawky Camel,<sup>1</sup> which he slew  
 1560 Like Ulysses—Whereupon,  
 The grizzly sprite of Chæiophon  
 Flitted round him; and appeared  
 With his eyebrows and his beard,  
 Like a strange infernal fowl,  
 Half a Vampire, half an Owl.

It is usual with Aristophanes to omit that explanation which a poet of the new comedy would have put into a soliloquy, or into a confidential conversation between the master and his slave. He gives his audience credit for being able to comprehend at once the previous views of the person whom he introduces.

Neptune, the chief of the Embassy, in which Hercules and the barbarous Triballian Deity are joined with him, has settled in his own mind a very satisfactory plan for the management of it. "Hercules is my nephew, and of course looks up to me. He will be easily managed, if I can appear to consult and advise exclusively with him. But I must begin by putting the Triballian wholly out of the question, as a ragamuffin whom we are both equally ashamed of. Otherwise, their understandings are so much upon a par, my poor nephew, I am sorry to say, is such a blockhead, that he and that beast, the Triballian, from the mere natural sympathy of their stupidity, will join and act together in spite of me." He accordingly begins with the Triballian, by settling his dress for him, and as soon as he has disposed of him, and set him down, as an unproduceable ruffian, he turns round to consult Hercules, who makes a stupid answer. Neptune, like a kind uncle, endeavours quietly and calmly to set him right. Up to this point everything appears promising; but Neptune, alas! is deficient in presence of mind; he is encumbered with his dignity and above all, in the person of Peisthetairus, he is opposed to a politician, infinitely his superior in resources and address. They advance without sight of Peisthetairus, who affects not to notice them, and remains looking down among the dishes, apparently occupied with his sauces. Neptune, of course, advances no farther, but remains with a decided attitude and look of dignity, ready to meet his eye, as soon as it shall be raised to encounter his. Unfortunately, however, he is so much occupied with his own attitude, and with the look which seems to say—"Well, Sir, now you're at leisure,"—that he omits to restrain Hercules, who, more impatient and indignant, presses forward with

<sup>1</sup> A simile by juxtaposition indirectly expressed as when Adam is described *tall and fair beneath a palm-tree*, and the gigantic warriors in Homer standing before the *lofty gates*. The indirect simile may be either beautiful or sublime, or, as in the present instance, ludicrous.

an announcement of their arrival, calculated, as he thinks, to rouse and astonish Peisthetairus; failing in his attempt to make an impression, and feeling himself at a loss, he remains exposed to the influence of his natural instincts, which attract him towards the pans and dishes. Hence, a conversation is begun, a recognition takes place, the ice is broken, and the negotiation opened; while Neptune is left with his dignity in the background.

NEPTUNE, *the TRIBALLIAN ENVOY*, HERCULES.

*Nep.* There's Nephelococcugia, that's the town, 1565  
The point we're bound to, with our embassy.

[*Turning to the Triballian.*

But you! What a figure have ye made yourself!  
What a way to wear a mantle! slouching off  
From the left shoulder! Hitch it round, I tell ye,  
On the right side. For shame—come—so; that's better,  
These folds, too, bundled up. There, throw them round  
Even and easy—so. Why, you're a savage,  
A natural born savage. Oh! democracy! 1570  
What will it bring us to? When such a ruffian  
Is voted into an embassy!

*Tri.* (*to Neptune, who is pulling his dress about.*)

Come, hands off!

Hands off!

*Nep.* Keep quiet, I tell ye, and hold your tongue,  
For a very beast; in all my life in heaven,  
I never saw such another—Hercules,  
I say, what shall we do? What should you think?

*Her.* What would I do? What do I think? I've told you  
Already . . . . I think to throttle him—the fellow, 1575  
Whoever he is, that's keepin' us blockaded.

*Nep.* Yes, my good friend; but we were sent, you know,  
'To treat for a Peace.' Our embassy is for peace.

*Her.* That makes no difference; or if it does,  
It makes me long to throttle him the more.

*Peis.* (*very busy, affecting not to see them.*)

Give me the Silphium spice. Where's the cheese grater?

Bring cheese here, somebody! Mend the charcoal fire. 1580

*Her.* Mortal, we greet you and hail you! Three of us—  
Three deities—

*Peis.* (*without looking up*). But I'm engaged at present;  
A little busy, you see, mixing my sauce.

## The Birds.

*Her.* Why sure! How can it be? what dish is this?  
Birds seemingly!

*Peis. (without looking up).* Some individual birds,  
Opposed to the popular democratic birds,  
Rendered themselves obnoxious.

*Her.* So, you've plucked them,  
And put them into sauce, provisionally? 1585

*Peis. (looking up).* Oh! bless me, Hercules, I'm quite glad to  
see you.

What brings you here?

*Her.* We're come upon an embassy  
From Heaven, to put an end to this same War. . .

*Serv. (to Peisthetairus).*

The cruet's empty, our oil is out.

*Peis.* No matter,  
Fetch more, fetch plenty, I tell ye. We shall want it. 1590

*Her.* For, in fact it brings no benefit to us,  
The continuance of the War prolonging it;  
And you yourselves, by being on good terms  
Of harmony with the Gods . . . Why, for the future,  
You'd never need to know, the want of rain,  
For water in your tanks; and we could serve ye  
With reasonable, seasonable weather,  
According as you wished it, wet or dry.  
And this is our commission coming here, 1595  
As Envoys, with authority to treat.

*Peis.* Well, the dispute, you know, from the beginning,  
Did not originate with us. The War  
(If we could hope in any way to bring you  
To reasonable terms) might be concluded.  
Our wishes, I declare it, are for Peace.  
If the same wish prevails upon your part,  
The arrangement in itself is obvious.  
A retrocession on the part of Jupiter.  
The Birds, again to be reintegrated 1600  
In their estate of sovereignty. This seems  
The fair result; and if we can conclude,  
I shall hope to see the ambassadors to supper.

*Her.* Well, this seems satisfactory; I consent.

*Nep. (to Hercules).* What's come to ye? What do ye mean?  
Are ye gone mad?



You Glutton; would you ruin your own father,  
Depriving him of his ancient sovereignty?

1605

*Peis. (to Neptane, with the civil, good-humoured sneer of a superior understanding).* Indeed! And would not it be a better method

For all you Deities, and confirm your power,  
To leave the Birds to manage things below?  
You sit there, muffled in your clouds above,  
While all mankind are shifting, skulking, lurking,  
And perjuring themselves here out of sight.

Whereas, if you would form a steady strict 1610

Alliance with the Birds, when any man

(Using the common old familiar oath—

"By Jupiter and the crow")<sup>1</sup> forswore himself,

The Crow would pick his eyes out, for his pains.

*Nep.* Well, that seems plausible—that's fairly put.

*Her.* I think so, too.

1615

*Peis. (to the Triballian).* Well, what say you?

*Trib.*

Say true.<sup>2</sup>

*Peis. (very volubly—quite at his ease).* He consents, you see!

But I'll explain now

The services and good offices we could do you.

Suppose a mortal made a vow, for instance,

To any of you; then he delays and shuffles,

And says, "The Gods are easy creditors." 1620

In such a case, we could assist ye, I say,

To levy a fine.

*Nep. (open to conviction, but anxious to proceed on sure ground).*

How would you do it? Tell me.

*Peis.* Why, for example, when he's counting money,

Or sitting in the bath, we give the warrant

To a pousuivant of ours, a Kite or Magpie;

And they pounce down immediately, and distraint

Cash or apparel, money or money's worth,

To twice the amount of your demand upon him. 1625

*Her.* Well, I'm for giving up the sovereignty,

For my part.

<sup>1</sup> See note on l. 52

<sup>2</sup> It is singular that these two syllables are the last syllables of the word (or sentence), in his own language, by which the Triballian expresses his consent.

*Nep.* (convinced, but wishing to avoid responsibility, by voting last).

The Triballian, what says he?

*Her.* (aside to the Triballian, showing his fist).

You, Sir; do you want to be well banged or not?

Mind, how you vote! Take care, how you provoke me.

*Trib.* Yaw, yaw. Goot, goot.

*Her.* He's of the same opinion.

*Nep.* Then, since you're both agreed, I must agree 1630

*Her.* (shouting to *Peisthetairus*, the negotiators having withdrawn to consult at the extremity of the stage).

Well, you! We've settled this concern, you see.

About the Sovereignty; we're all agreed.

*Peis.* Oh faith, there's one thing more, I recollect,

Before we part; a point that I must mention.

As for dame Juno, we'll not speak of her;

I've no pretensions, Jupiter may keep her;

But, for that other Queen, his manager,

The sovereign Goddess, her surrender to me

Is quite an Article indispensable.

*Nep.* (with gravity and dignity). Your views, I find, are not disposed for peace: 1635

We must turn homewards.

*Peis.* As you please, so be it.

Cook, mind what you're about there with the sauce;

Let's have it rich and savoury, thicken it up!

*Her.* How now, man? Neptune! are you flying off?

Must we remain at war, here, for a woman?

*Nep.* But, what are we to do?

*Her.* Do! Why, make peace. 1640

*Nep.* (in great wrath, like a grave uncle scolding a great fool of a nephew). I pity you really! I feel quite ashamed

And sorry to see you; ruining yourself.

If anything should happen to your father,

After surrendering the sovereignty,

What's to become of you? When you yourself

Have voted away your whole inheritance.

At his decease, you must remain a beggar. 1645

*Peis.* (aside to *Hercules*). Ah there! I thought so; he's coming over ye;

Step here a moment! Let me speak to ye!

Your uncle's chousing you, my poor dear friend,

You've not a farthing's worth of expectation,  
 From what your father leaves. Ye can't inherit  
 By law: ye're illegitimate, ye know. 1650

*Her.* Heigh-day! Why, what do you mean?

*Peis.* I mean the Fact!

Your mother was a foreigner; Minerva  
 Is counted an heiress, everybody knows;  
 How could that be, supposing her own father  
 To have had a lawful heir?

*Her.* But, if my Father  
 Should choose to leave the property to me, 1655  
 In his last Will.

*Peis.* The law would cancel it!  
 And Neptune, he that's using all his influence  
 To work upon ye, he'd be the very first  
 To oppose ye, and oust ye, as the testator's brother.  
 I'll tell ye what the law says, Solon's law: 1660

"A foreign heir shall not succeed,<sup>1</sup>  
 Where there are children of the lawful breed:  
 But, if no native heir there be, 1665  
 The kinsman nearest in degree  
 Shall enter on the property."

*Her.* Does nothing come to me, then? Nothing at all,  
 Of all my father leaves?

*Peis.* Nothing at all,  
 I should conceive. But you perhaps can tell me.  
 Did He, your Father, ever take ye with him,  
 To get ye enrolled upon the register?

*Her.* No, truly I . . . thought it strange . . . he . . . never  
 did. 1670

*Peis.* Well, but don't think things strange. Don't stand there,  
 stammering,

Puzzling and gaping. Trust yourself to me,  
 'Tis I must make your fortune after all!  
 If you'll reside and settle amongst us here,  
 I'll make you chief commander among the birds,

<sup>1</sup> Memory must have been in the earliest times the sole repository of knowledge of every kind. Every means therefore of assistance to the memory was most carefully cultivated. Amongst other instances, in order to facilitate the requisite knowledge and recollection of them, the Laws themselves were composed and recorded in a metrical form. Hence the same word in Greek signifies both a *Song* and a *Law*.

Captain, and Autocrat and everything.

Here you shall domineer and rule the roast,

With splendour and opulence and pigeon's milk.

*Her. (in a more audible voice, and in a formal decided tone).<sup>1</sup>*

I agreed with you before: I think your argument

Unanswerable. I shall vote for the surrender. 1675

*Peis. (to Neptune). And what say you?*

*Nep. (firmly and vehemently). Decidedly I dissent.*

*Peis. Then it depends upon our other friend,*

It rests with the Triballian, what say you?

*Tri. Me tell you; pretty girl, grand beautiful Queen,*

Give him to Birds.

*Her. Aye, give her up, you mean.*

*Nep. Mean! He knows nothing about it. He means nothing* 1680

But chattering like a Magpie.

*Peis.<sup>2</sup> Well "The Magpies."*

He means, the Magpies or the Birds in general.

The Republic of the Birds—their government—

That the surrender should be made to them.

*Nep. (in great wrath). Well, settle it yourselves; amongst yourselves;*

In your own style: I've nothing more to say.

*Her. (to Peisithetairus). Come, we're agreed in fact, to grant you terms;* 1685

But you must come, to accompany us to the sky;

To take back this same Queen, and the other matters.

*Peis. (very quietly). It happens lucky enough, with this provision*

For a marriage feast. It seems prepared on purpose,

*Her. Indeed, and it does. Suppose in the meanwhile,*

I superintend the cookery, and turn the roast,

While you go back together. 1690

*Nep. (with a start of surprise and disgust). Turn the roast!*

A pretty employment! Won't you go with us?

*Her. No, thank ye; I'm mighty comfortable here.*

*Peis. Come, give me a marriage robe; I must be going.*

<sup>1</sup> They had withdrawn apart, and their previous conversation was supposed not to have been audible to Neptune and the Triballian, whose bye-play might have consisted in Neptune's formal attempts to soothe and gain the Triballian, who would only shrug up his shoulders.

<sup>2</sup> Peisithetairus being sure of his point, amuses himself with arguing nonsensically to provoke Neptune.

We have here another satyric Song, of the same fanciful humour as the preceding, descriptive of imaginary wonders in an unknown world. In the last instance the poet had exhibited a caricature of the Socratic school of Philosophy. The same vein of ridicule is now directed against another novelty, tending equally, in the opinion of the Poet (more just in this than in the preceding instance), to produce an undesirable change in the general character of the nation.

Mercenary professors and teachers of Rhetoric, for the most part foreigners (the Gorgias for instance here mentioned was a Sicilian), had of late been received and encouraged in Athens. Their public exhibitions, which were generally resorted to, had operated as an incentive to the natural propensity of the Athenian people, already more than enough disposed to divert their attention to the unproductive pursuits of litigation and speechifying. While at the same time their Private Lessons (the course of Instruction by which they engaged to communicate the secrets of their art, and to form young practitioners) were purchased in some instances at an enormous price, by young men of wealth aspiring to political eminence and celebrity.

*Chorus.* Along the Sycophantic shore,  
 And where the savage tribes adore  
 The waters of the Clepsydra,<sup>1</sup> 1695  
 There dwells a nation, stern and strong,  
 Armed with an enormous tongue,  
 Wherewith they smite and slay:<sup>2</sup>

With their tongues, they reap and sow,  
 And gather all the fruits<sup>3</sup> that grow.  
 The vintage and the grain; 1700  
 Gorgias is their Chief of pride,  
 And many more there be beside  
 Of mickle might and main.

Good they never teach, nor show  
 But how to work men harm and woe,  
 Unrighteousness and wrong;  
 And hence the custom doth arise,  
 When beasts are slain in sacrifice,  
 We sever out the tongue.<sup>4</sup> 1705

<sup>1</sup> The Clepsydra, or Water Clock, marked the time allotted to each Advocate. It was a prominent object in the Courts of Justice. The name also belonged to certain streams and springs.

<sup>2</sup> i.e. they were dangerous as accusers.

<sup>3</sup> Their salaries and profits.

<sup>4</sup> This sacrificial form was peculiar to the Athenians.

It has been already observed, that this play, in the success of which, as a sedative to the popular insanity, the higher orders of the community were essentially interested, was exhibited with a singular recklessness of expense.

The concluding Scene seems to have been equal in magnificence to those of the most gorgeous Tragedies; and it is remarkable that in the passage immediately following, contrary to the invariable custom of the Poet, there is no tinge of burlesque. The Poet has throughout, *as a poet*, imitated the style of Sophocles; while under his direction, *as the manager of a Comic Drama*, the actor who personated Peisthetairus, must have been instructed to reduce the Scene to the level of comedy, by his airs and gestures characteristic of unaccustomed dignity and authority. It must have been a very delicate and amusing piece of acting. An elderly man a sharp, thorough-going fellow—to see him

Assume the God,  
Affect to nod,  
And seem to shake the spheres!

The Choral Songs which follow are of a peculiar and by no means obvious character, which it is rather difficult to define, and not very easy to express in imitation. In the comedy of *The Peace*, we have a rustic Epithalamium, perfectly rustic, and probably not very different from the rustic extempore Poetry of the same race at the present day. But in this instance we have a Town Epithalamium, such as we may suppose to have been composed and perpetrated in honour of the nuptials of the more noble and wealthy families in Athens. The vulgar town poet is anxious to exhibit his *education* by imitating and borrowing passages from the most approved lyrical poets, but at the same time reduces all their imagery and expressions to the natural level of his own dullness. Thus maintaining, in the verse itself, that balance of the ludicrous and sublime, which in the first part of the scene had resulted from the contrast of the Poetry and the Action.

Some parts of the Epithalamium of Catullus (see v. 100 and the following stanzas) are evidently a humorous imitation of the vulgar Epithalamia at Rome. Under cover of this character, he amused himself at the expense of his new married friends.

HARBINGER or HERALD (*announcing the approach of*  
PEISTHETAIROS).

O fortunate! O triumphant! O beyond  
All power of speech or thought, supremely blest,  
Prosperous happy Birds! Behold your King,  
Here in his glorious palace! Mark his entrance,  
Dazzling all eyes, resplendent as a Star;  
Outshining all the golden lights, that beam  
From the rich roof, even as a summer Sun.  
Or brighter than the Sun, blazing at Noon.

1710

He comes; and at his side a female form  
Of beauty ineffable; wielding on high,

In his right hand, the winged thunderbolt,  
 Jove's weapon. ' While the fumes of incense spread  
 Circling around, and subtle odours steal ' 1715  
 Upon the senses from the wreathed smoke,  
 Curling and rising in the tranquil air.

See, there He stands! Now must the sacred Muse  
 Give with auspicious words her welcome due.

*Semichorus.* Stand aside and clear the ground, 1720  
 Spreading in a circle round  
 With a worthy welcoming;  
 To salute our noble King  
 In his splendour and his pride,  
 Coming hither, side by side,  
 With his happy lovely bride.

O the fair delightful face!  
 What a figure! What a grace!  
 What a presence! What a carriage!  
 What a noble worthy marriage.

Let the Birds rejoice and sing,  
 At the wedding of the King:  
 Happy to congratulate  
 Such a blessing to the State.  
 Hymen, Hymen, Ho!

Jupiter, that God sublime,  
 When the Fates, in former time,  
 Matched him with the Queen of Heaven,  
 At a solemn banquet given,  
 Such a feast was held above;  
 And the charming God of Love,  
 Being present in command,  
 As a Bridesman took his stand,  
 With the golden reins in hand.  
 Hymen, Hymen, Ho! 1743

*Peis.* I accept and approve the marks of your love,

<sup>1</sup> Peisthetairus puts an end to their nonsense with condescension and affability.

## The Birds

222

Your music and verse I applaud and admire.  
 But rouse your invention, and raising it higher,  
 Describe me the terrible engine of Jove,  
 The thunder of earth and the thunder above. 1745

The reader may have already observed, that in more than one instance the Poet directs the attention of his Audience to the lavish expenditure of the Choregus. This seems to have been the object of the following lines, introductory to a new display of theatrical thunder • manufactured upon an improved principle

*Chorus.* O dreaded Bolt of Heaven,  
 The Clouds with horror cleaving,  
 And ye terrestrial thunders deep and low  
 Closed in the subterranean caves <sup>1</sup> below,  
 That even at this instant growl and rage, 1750  
 Shaking with awful sound this earthly stage;  
 Our King by you has gained his due;  
 By your assistance, yours alone,  
 Everything is made his own,  
 Jove's dominion and his throne;  
 And his happiness and pride,  
 His delightful lovely bride.  
 Hymen, Hymen, Ho!

*Peisthetairus.* Birds of ocean and of air, 1755  
 Hither in a troop repair,  
 To the royal ceremony,  
 Our triumphant matrimony!  
 Come for us to feast and feed ye!  
 Come to revel, dance, and sing—  
 Lovely creature! Let me lead ye  
 Hand in hand, and wing to wing. 1760

<sup>1</sup> Caves of the theatre.





